

**The effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on markers of glycaemia, lipidaemia and oxidative stress in Saudi women with poorly controlled type 2 diabetes mellitus**

**Alaa Hatim Qadhi**

**PhD      2016**

**The effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on markers of glycaemia, lipidaemia and oxidative stress in Saudi women with poorly controlled type 2 diabetes mellitus**

**Alaa Hatim Qadhi**

**A thesis submitted in partial fulfilment of the requirements of the Manchester Metropolitan University for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy**

**Department of School of Healthcare Science  
the Manchester Metropolitan University**

**2016**

## Abstract

---

Saudi Arabia has amongst the highest incidence of type 2 diabetes in the world, with nearly 20 percent of the adult population suffering from the condition. The prevalence of vitamin D deficiency in type 2 diabetics has been shown to be twice that of non-diabetic individuals. Recent studies have shown, over 95 percent of the Saudi adolescent population are vitamin D deficient. Pancreatic beta-cells express vitamin D receptors, as well as the vitamin-D<sub>3</sub>-activating enzyme 1-alpha-hydroxylase. Vitamin D plays a key role in both insulin production and glucose homeostasis. Supplementation with vitamin D could help tackle morbidity in diabetes by decreasing insulin resistance and reducing levels of advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs) which contribute to the onset and progression of diabetic complications. Despite vitamin D deficiency and diabetes being highly prevalent amongst the female Saudi population, the effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on improving diabetic outcomes is an area that is currently understudied.

This was a double-blind randomized control study of 156 overweight Saudi females with poorly controlled type 2 diabetes mellitus recruited from Al-Noor Hospital in Saudi Arabia. Each subject was randomly allocated to either a placebo, 2000 IU/day or 4000 IU/day vitamin D<sub>3</sub> intervention group for 16 weeks. Serum measurements were analysed using routine laboratory procedures. Oxidative stress biomarkers, including total antioxidant levels, were measured using a colorimetric method. AGEs were measured using an AGE reader at baseline and 16 weeks.

Significant improvements in vitamin D status, HbA1c, LDL and total cholesterol were demonstrated after 16 weeks of supplementation ( $p < 0.001$ ), ( $p = 0.001$ ), ( $p = 0.028$ ) and ( $p = 0.049$ ) respectively. There were no statistically significant changes in HOMA-IR, AGE concentrations, fasting insulin, fasting glucose, HDL-cholesterol and triglyceride levels.

This study suggests vitamin D may have a role in improving outcomes for type 2 diabetics and slowing the natural progression of the disease. Further research however is needed to determine the optimum dose, duration and form of delivery of supplementation in order to achieve these effects.

## **Declaration**

---

I declare that this thesis is all my own work and has not been copied from any other sources, or accepted for any other degree in any University. To the best of my knowledge this thesis contains no material written or distributed previously by any other parties, apart from where I have otherwise stated.

Signature: Alaa Qadhi

Date: 14/07/2016

## Acknowledgements

---

In the Name of Allah, the most gracious and the most merciful, I would like to express my gratitude and thankfulness to Allah who has given me the opportunity, strength and blessing to complete this research, and my ‘selawat’ and ‘salam’ to His righteous Prophet Mohammad. Peace be upon Him.

I would like to express my sincere appreciation to the Director of Studies, Dr Nessar Ahmed, for his ongoing support, supervision, encouragement, guidance and suggestions, which were essential for the completion of this research. I am also truly thankful to my second supervisor, Dr Emma Derbyshire, for her quick feedback and helpful comments which were truly inspiring. I am also deeply grateful to Dr Khaled Taybe, the Head of the Diabetes Centre at Al Noor Specialist Hospital, for his generous support and encouragement during this research.

Words cannot express how grateful I am to my wonderful husband, Mohammad Mesawa, and my two lovely children, Ramah and Talal, for their patience and support during all the hard times that I faced. My deep and sincere gratitude to my excellent parents, Hatim Kadi and Wafaa Shafei, and kind parents-in-law, Talal Mesawa and Nawal Sunbul, for their constant encouragement and moral support. A special thanks goes to my brothers, Ahmed and Hassan, and my three marvellous sisters, Marzy, Kholod and Dina.

I am sincerely thankful to his Excellency Professor Abdulfattah Mashat, the President of the University of Jeddah, and Dr Adel Abuznadah, the Vice President of King Fahd Medical Research Centre at King Abdulaziz University, for their generous assistance and support in making this work a success.

I am very grateful to all the staff at the Diabetes and Endocrine Centre at Al Noor Specialist Hospital. I would like to give special thanks to the head nurse, Mrs Susan Mueen, and all her staff, especially Mrs Duaa Brinjee and Mr Maher Alsaedi, for their help and assistance throughout. My deepest appreciation to everyone at the Al Noor Specialist Hospital Laboratory, including Dr Hani Faidah, Director of the Laboratory, Mr Emran Alwakeel, Chief of Lab Technologist, Miss Mashaal Aladwani, Senior Supervisor of the Biochemistry Lab, and her staff and the Hormone Lab staff for their great support and technical assistance.

I also wish to express my gratitude to everyone from Umm Al Qura University for their involvement in this thesis. Finally, a special thanks to Dr Mohammed Basalamh, Vice Dean for Graduate Studies and Research, for his help and support.

## Conference presentations

---

**Alaa Qadhi**, Khaled Tayeb, Emma Derbyshire, Nessar Ahmed (2016) Effect of Vitamin D supplementation on markers of glycaemia in Saudi Women with poorly-controlled Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus. The 9th Saudi Student Conference at The ICC, Birmingham (13-14 February 2016).

**Alaa Qadhi**, Khaled Tayeb, Emma Derbyshire, Nessar Ahmed (2016) Effect of Vitamin D supplementation on markers of dyslipidaemia in Saudi Women with poorly-controlled Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus. The 19th vitamin D workshop, Boston, MA (29-31 March 2016).

## List of abbreviations

---

$\mu$ U/mL	Microunits/millilitre
AGEs	Advanced glycation endproducts
Apo-A1	Apolipoprotein A-1
ApoB	Apolipoprotein B
AR	Aldose reductase
BCG	Bromcresol green
BHT	Butylated hydroxytoluene
BMI	Body mass index
BSA	Bovine serum albumin
Calciferol	Vitamin D
Calcitriol	1,25-dihydroxycholecalciferol
CAT	Catalase
CETP	Cholesteryl ester transfer protein
Cholecalciferol	Vitamin D <sub>3</sub>
DAG	Diacylglycerol
Ergocalciferol	Vitamin D <sub>2</sub>
FBS	Fasting blood sugar
FGIR	Fasting glucose/insulin ratio
GLM	General Linear Model
GPx	Glutathione peroxidase
GRed	Glutathione reductase
GSH	Glutathione
GSH-Px	Glutathione peroxidase
HbA1c	Glycated haemoglobin
HDL	High density lipoprotein
HOMA-B	Homeostasis model assessment of $\beta$ -cell function



HOMA-IR	Homeostasis model assessment for insulin resistance
HSL	Hormone-sensitive lipase
IM injection	Intramuscular injection
IR	Insulin resistance
IU	International unit
LDL	Low density lipoprotein
MDA	Malondialdehyde
mg/dl	Milligram/decilitre
mM	Millimolar
MPO	Myeloperoxidase
NF- $\kappa$ B	Nuclear factor -kappaB
ng/ml	Nanogram/millilitre
NIDDM	Non-insulin-dependent diabetes
NM-BAPTA	5-nitro-5'methyl-BAPTA
NPDR	Non-proliferative diabetic retinopathy
Ox-LDL	Oxidised LDL
PCO	Pro-oxidants protein carbonyl
PDR	Proliferative diabetic retinopathy
PKC	Protein kinase C
PTH	Parathyroid hormone
QUICKI	Quantitative insulin-sensitivity check index
RAGE	Receptors for advanced glycation endproducts
RCT	Randomized control trial
ROS	Reactive oxygen species
sdLDL	Small dense low density lipoprotein
SOD	Superoxide dismutase
T2DM	Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus
TAC	Total antioxidant capacity

TC	Total cholesterol
TG	Triglycerides
TINIA	Turbidimetric inhibition immunoassay
UKPDS	UK Prospective Diabetes Study
UV	Ultraviolet
VDBP	Vitamin D binding protein
VDR	Vitamin D receptor
VDRE	Vitamin D response element
VLDL	Very-low density lipoprotein
WHO	World Health Organisation
IL-6	Interleukin-6
IL-1 $\alpha$	Interleukin-1 $\alpha$
1,25(OH) $_2$ D $_3$	1,25-dihydroxycholecalciferol

## List of figures

---

Figure 1.1: Diagram representing the long-term complications of Type 2 Diabetes.....	3
Figure 1.2: Pathogenesis of diabetic retinopathy .....	5
Figure 1.3: Differences between the healthy and diabetic glomerulus .....	6
Figure 1.4: Biological pathways resulting in diabetic complications .....	7
Figure 1.5: Glycation and formation of AGEs.....	11
Figure 1.6: Autoxidative glycation in the presence of transition metals, leading to the production of free radicals and AGEs.....	12
Figure 1.7: The role of insulin resistance in diabetic dyslipidaemia.....	16
Figure 1.8: The chemical structure of vitamin D <sub>2</sub> and D <sub>3</sub> .....	19
Figure 1.9: The conversion of inactive vitamin D to its biologically active form.....	21
Figure 1.10: The proposed direct effect of vitamin D on insulin secretion in a pancreatic beta cell.....	25
Figure 1.11: Direct and indirect effects of vitamin D on antioxidant/ pro-oxidant balance in diabetes .....	28
Figure 2.1: Study design and progression flow chart.....	49
Figure 4.1: Mean Vitamin D status (ng/ml) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	79
Figure 4.2: Vitamin D status of participants at baseline (%).....	81
Figure 4.3: Vitamin D status of participants at 16 weeks (%).....	81
Figure 4.4: Mean corrected calcium (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	82
Figure 4.5: Mean BMI (kg/m <sup>2</sup> ) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	83
Figure 5.1: Mean fasting blood glucose (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	89
Figure 5.2: Mean fasting insulin (μU/mL) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	90
Figure 5.3: Mean HOMA-IR (%) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	91
Figure 5.4: Mean HOMA-B (%) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	93

Figure 5.5: Mean HbA1c (%) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test) .....	96
Figure 6.1: Mean HDL cholesterol (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test) .....	106
Figure 6.2: Mean LDL cholesterol (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test) .....	108
Figure 6.3: Mean triglyceride levels (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test) .....	110
Figure 6.4: Mean total cholesterol levels (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	111
Figure 7.1: Mean total antioxidant capacity (mM) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	120
Figure 7.2: Mean skin AGEs (arbitrary units) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test).....	121

## List of tables

---

Table 1.1: Prevalence of low vitamin D status amongst the Saudi population.....	22
Table 1.2: Vitamin D intervention studies in diabetic and obese patients. ....	30
Table 2.1: Study Inclusion and exclusion criteria.....	52
Table 2.2: Classification of vitamin D deficiency according to The Endocrine Society, using blood serum concentration of vitamin D.....	58
Table 2.3: Defining the cut offs for lipid measurements. ....	61
Table 3.1: Reasons for attrition.....	69
Table 3.2: Demographic characteristics of participants at baseline (N = 128).....	70
Table 3.3: Health-related characteristics of participants at baseline (N = 128).....	71
Table 4.1: Post-hoc comparison of vitamin D status (ng/ml) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test) .....	79
Table 4.2: Post-hoc test comparisons of vitamin D status (ng/ml) between the three groups for post-test.....	80
Table 4.3: Post-hoc comparisons of corrected calcium (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	81
Table 4.4: Post-hoc comparisons of BMI (kg/m <sup>2</sup> ) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	83
Table 5.1: Post-hoc test comparisons of fasting blood glucose (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	88
Table 5.2: Post-hoc test comparisons of fasting insulin ( $\mu$ U/mL) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	90
Table 5.3: Post-hoc test comparisons of HOMA-IR (%) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test) .....	91
Table 5.4: Post-hoc test comparisons of HOMA-B (%) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test) .....	92
Table 5.5: Changes in HOMA-IR at different serum vitamin D concentrations across the three groups (n = group size) .....	94
Table 5.6: Changes in HOMA-B at different serum vitamin D concentrations across the three groups (n = group size) .....	95
Table 5.7: Post-hoc test comparisons of HbA1c (%) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test) .....	96

Table 5.8: Post-hoc test comparisons of HbA1 (%) between the three groups for post-test .....	97
Table 6.1: Post-hoc test comparisons of HDL cholesterol (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	106
Table 6.2: : Post-hoc comparisons of LDL cholesterol (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	107
Table 6.3: Post-hoc test comparisons of LDL cholesterol (mg/dl) between the three groups for post-test.....	109
Table 6.4: Post-hoc comparisons of triglycerides levels (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	109
Table 6.5: Post-hoc comparisons of total cholesterol levels (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	111
Table 6.6: Post- hoc test comparisons of total cholesterol levels (mg/dl) between the three groups for post-test.....	112
Table 7.1: Post-hoc comparisons of total antioxidant capacity (mM) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	119
Table 7.2: Post-hoc comparisons of skin AGEs (arbitrary units) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test).....	121

# Contents

---

<b>Abstract</b>	<b>ii</b>
<b>Declaration</b>	<b>iii</b>
<b>Acknowledgements</b> .....	<b>iv</b>
<b>Conference presentations</b> .....	<b>vi</b>
<b>List of abbreviations</b> .....	<b>vii</b>
<b>List of figures</b>	<b>x</b>
<b>List of tables</b>	<b>xii</b>
<b>Contents</b>	<b>xiv</b>
<b>Chapter 1. Introduction</b> .....	<b>1</b>
1.1 General Introduction .....	2
1.2 Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus .....	2
1.3 Pathophysiology of Type 2 Diabetes .....	2
1.4 Complications of Diabetes .....	3
1.4.1 Retinopathy.....	3
1.4.2 Nephropathy.....	5
1.4.3 Neuropathy .....	6
1.4.4 Macrovascular complications .....	6
1.5 Pathogenesis of Diabetic Complications.....	6
1.5.1 Oxidative stress.....	8
1.5.2 Polyol pathway.....	9
1.5.3 Activation of protein kinase C.....	9
1.5.4 AGE formation pathways .....	10
1.5.4.1 Glycation.....	10
1.5.4.2 Autooxidative glycation .....	11
1.5.4.3 AGE receptors.....	12
1.5.4.4 Role of AGEs in pathogenesis of diabetic complications .....	13
1.5.5 Dyslipidaemia.....	14
1.5.5.1 Pathogenesis of diabetic dyslipidaemia.....	15
1.5.5.2 Complications of diabetic dyslipidaemia .....	16
1.6 Prevention of Diabetic Complications .....	17
1.6.1 Exogenous antioxidants .....	17
1.7 Vitamin D.....	18
1.7.1 Structure and function .....	18
1.7.2 Factors affecting vitamin D status.....	21

1.7.3 Vitamin D and diabetes .....	23
1.7.3.1 Vitamin D and glycaemia .....	24
1.7.3.2 Vitamin D and dyslipidaemia .....	26
1.7.3.3 Vitamin D and oxidative stress .....	26
1.7.4 Previous related research .....	28
1.8 Aims and objectives .....	43
<b>Chapter 2. Materials &amp; Methods .....</b>	<b>44</b>
2.1 Materials, equipment and software .....	45
2.1.1 Materials .....	45
2.1.2 Equipment.....	46
2.1.3 Software.....	47
2.2 Ethical approval .....	47
2.3 Study overview .....	47
2.4 Interventions.....	50
2.5 Safety margins.....	50
2.6 Recruitment and sittings.....	51
2.7 Inclusion and exclusion criteria .....	51
2.8 Sample size calculation .....	53
2.9 Informed consent form.....	53
2.10 Pre-study screening questionnaire .....	54
2.11 Anthropometric measurements .....	55
2.12 Blood collection .....	55
2.13 Supplement compliance .....	56
2.14 Debriefing Questionnaire .....	56
2.15 Blood analysis .....	57
2.15.1 Measurement of the concentration of vitamin D.....	57
2.15.2 Measurement of insulin.....	58
2.15.3 Measurement of the concentration of glycated haemoglobin.....	58
2.15.4 Measurement of the concentration of lipids.....	59
2.15.5 Measurement of the concentration of fasting Glucose.....	61
2.15.6 Measurement of the concentration of corrected calcium.....	61
2.15.7 Measurement of Oxidative Stress (Total Antioxidant Capacity) .....	62
2.16 Homeostasis Model Assessment .....	63
2.17 Advanced Glycation Endproducts (AGE) measurement .....	63
2.18 Data protection .....	64



2.19 Data handling and cleaning .....	64
2.20 Statistical analyses .....	64
<b>Chapter 3. Patient Demographics.....</b>	<b>66</b>
3.1 Introduction .....	67
3.2 Materials & methods .....	68
3.3 Results .....	68
3.4 Discussion .....	72
3.4.1 Age and duration of diabetes.....	72
3.4.2 Education level.....	73
3.4.3 Smoking.....	73
3.4.4 Obesity .....	74
3.4.5 Family history.....	74
3.4.6 Summary .....	75
<b>Chapter 4. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> Status.....</b>	<b>76</b>
4.1 Introduction .....	77
4.2 Methodology .....	78
4.3 Results .....	78
4.3.1 Vitamin D Status .....	78
4.3.2 Corrected calcium (mg/dl) .....	81
4.3.3 BMI.....	82
4.4 Discussion .....	84
4.4.1 Vitamin D status.....	84
4.4.2 Corrected calcium .....	85
4.4.3 BMI.....	85
4.4.4 Summary .....	85
<b>Chapter 5. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and Markers of Glycaemia.....</b>	<b>86</b>
5.1 Introduction .....	87
5.2 Methodology .....	87
5.3 Results .....	88
5.3.1 Fasting blood glucose.....	88
5.3.2 Fasting blood insulin .....	89
5.3.3 Insulin resistance (HOMA-IR) .....	91
5.3.4 Beta cell function (HOMA-B).....	92
5.3.5 Comparing the changes in HOMA-IR and HOMA-B with final vitamin D concentration... 93	
5.3.6 Glycated haemoglobin (HbA1c) .....	95
5.4 Discussion .....	97

5.4.1 Fasting blood glucose level .....	97
5.4.2 Fasting insulin level, insulin resistance (HOMA-IR) and beta cell function (HOMA-B) .....	99
5.4.3 Glycated haemoglobin .....	101
5.4.4 Summary .....	103
<b>Chapter 6. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and Lipidaemia .....</b>	<b>104</b>
6.1 Introduction .....	105
6.2 Methodology .....	105
6.3 Results .....	106
6.3.1 High density lipoprotein (HDL).....	106
6.3.2 Low density lipoprotein (LDL) .....	107
6.3.3 Triglycerides .....	109
6.3.4 Total cholesterol .....	110
6.4. Discussion .....	112
6.4.1 HDL cholesterol .....	112
6.4.2 LDL cholesterol.....	113
6.4.3 Triglycerides .....	114
6.4.4 Total cholesterol .....	115
6.4.5 Summary .....	116
<b>Chapter 7. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and Oxidative Stress .....</b>	<b>117</b>
7.1 Introduction .....	118
7.2 Methodology .....	119
7.3 Results .....	119
7.3.1 Total antioxidant capacity.....	119
7.3.2 Skin Advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs) .....	120
7.4 Discussion .....	122
7.4.1 Total Antioxidant Capacity.....	122
7.4.2 Skin Advanced Glycation Endproducts .....	123
7.4.3 Summary .....	124
<b>Chapter 8. Discussion.....</b>	<b>125</b>
8.1 General Discussion.....	126
8.2 Limitations .....	130
8.3 Scope for future work.....	131
8.4 Overall conclusion .....	131
<b>References</b>	<b>132</b>
<b>Appendix</b>	<b>173</b>

# **Chapter 1. Introduction**

## **1.1 General Introduction**

Diabetes Mellitus is a group of metabolic disorders characterised by defects in insulin secretion and insulin sensitivity resulting in chronic hyperglycaemia (WHO 2016). According to World Health Organisation (2016) statistics, there are over 422 million people suffering from diabetes mellitus worldwide. It is the sixth leading cause of death globally and the mortality rates amongst diabetic patients are almost double that of healthy individuals of the same age (WHO 2014). Furthermore, the long-term health complications of diabetes are numerous and include neuropathy, retinopathy and nephropathy, as well as atherosclerosis and cardiovascular disease (Alberti and Zimmet 1998; Rother 2007).

## **1.2 Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus**

Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus (T2DM), also known as non-insulin-dependent diabetes (NIDDM), accounts for approximately 90–95% of all diabetic cases (American Diabetes Association 2010). Modern sedentary lifestyles containing high calorie diets have contributed to a global epidemic of the disease, with global prevalence nearly doubling since 1980 (WHO 2016). Saudi Arabia has the fourth highest incidence of type 2 diabetes in the Middle East and the seventh highest in the world, with approximately 19% of adults aged between 20 and 79 suffering from the condition (International Diabetes Federation 2012). Mirroring the global trend, type 2 diabetes in Saudi Arabia is also on the rise and the prevalence amongst the population is predicted to increase by 39.5% by 2022 (Al-Quwaidhi *et al.*, 2014).

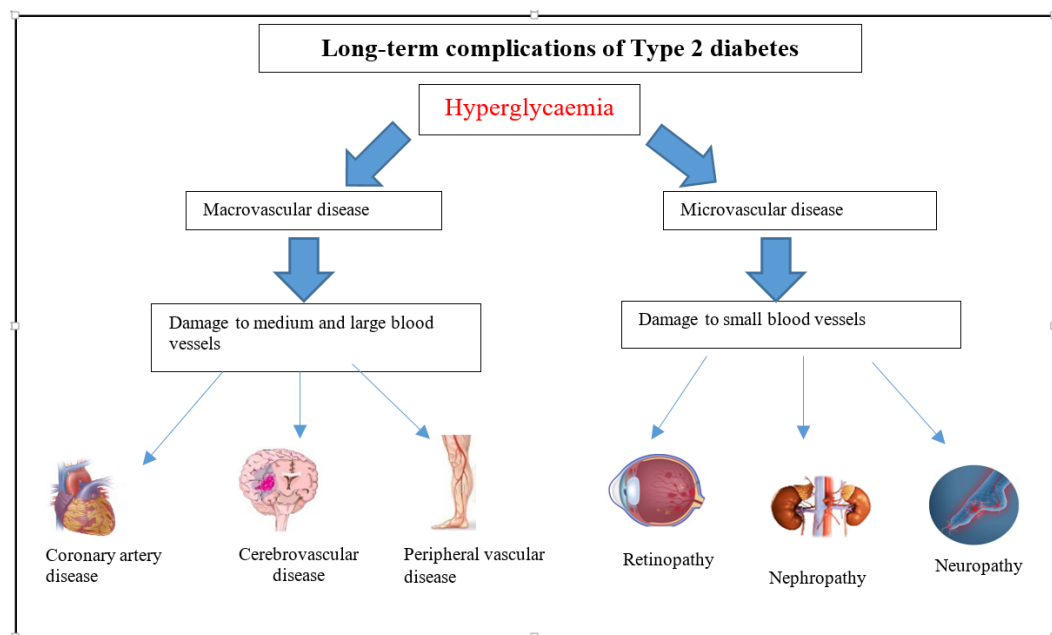
## **1.3 Pathophysiology of Type 2 Diabetes**

Type 2 diabetes results from a combination of insulin resistance and inadequate secretion (Cersosimo *et al.*, 2014). The pathophysiology is complex, involving an interplay between genetic and environmental risk factors that contribute to beta-cell failure and the development of insulin resistance (DeFronzo 2009). The results are decreased peripheral glucose uptake, utilisation and storage, leading to a state of chronic hyperglycaemia (Kahn *et al.*, 1993; Leahy 2005). The length of exposure to hyperglycaemia and its severity has been shown to be directly proportional to the development of vascular wall impairment and subsequent diabetic complications in patients with type 2 diabetes (Fuller *et al.*, 1979; Balkau *et al.*, 1998; UKPDS 1998).

Hyperglycaemia disturbs endothelial cell homeostasis, prompting modifications to the macro- and microvasculature, including increased generation of reactive oxygen species (ROS), enhanced oxidative stress and increased cell membrane permeability (Popov 2010).

## 1.4 Complications of Diabetes

The complications associated with diabetes are grouped in to two subsets: microvascular disease (damage to small blood vessels) and macrovascular disease (damage to larger arteries) and are shown in Figure 1.1. Microvascular complications include nephropathy, retinopathy and neuropathy. Macrovascular complications include cardiovascular disease, resulting in strokes and myocardial infarction (Fuller *et al.*, 1979; Balkau *et al.*, 1998; UKPDS 1998).



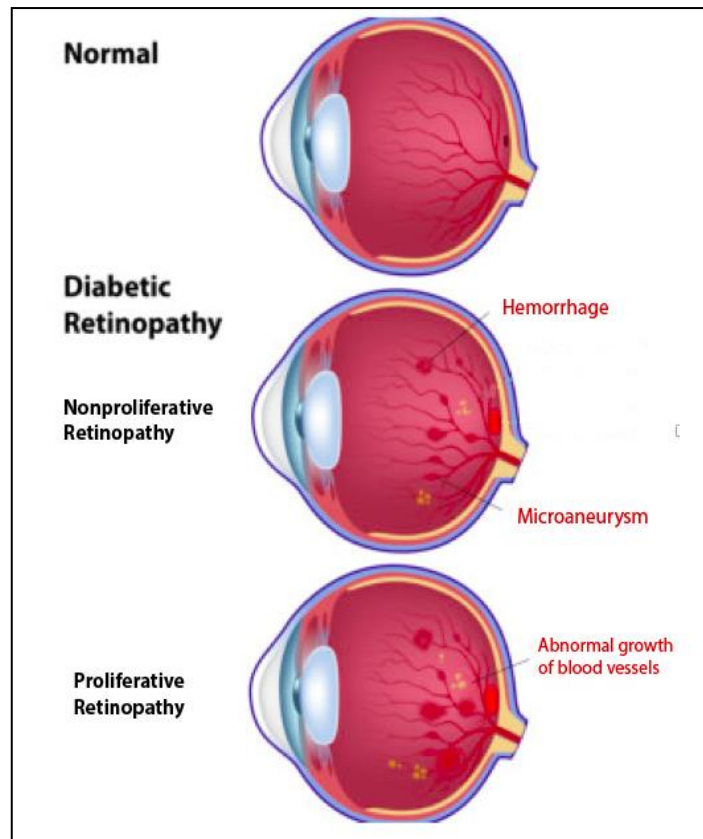
**Figure 1.1: Diagram representing the long-term complications of Type 2 Diabetes**

### 1.4.1 Retinopathy

Diabetic retinopathy occurs in 90% of diabetic patients after approximately 20 to 30 years from onset of the condition. The most advanced form of the disease affects 60% of diabetic individuals (Fong *et al.*, 2003) and it is the leading cause of new diagnoses of adult blindness worldwide (Aiello *et al.*, 1998; Frank 2004). One study has found an incidence of 36.1% of diabetic retinopathy in Saudi Arabian patients with a mean

duration of diabetes of 13 years (El-Bab *et al.*, 2012). Diabetic retinopathy is a result of microvascular damage to the retina and can be classified in two stages: non-proliferative diabetic retinopathy (NPDR) and proliferative diabetic retinopathy (PDR) (Miura *et al.*, 2004). NPDR is characterised by thickening of the basement membrane of the retina. Eventually this leads to a reduction in pericytes in the retinal blood vessels, resulting in haemorrhages and microaneurysms, as shown in Figure 1.2 (Al-Mesallamy *et al.*, 2011). Pericytes are contractile mesenchymal cells that wrap around the endothelial cells of capillaries. They regulate retinal blood flow by controlling vascular tone and the lumen size of retinal capillaries (Beltramo and Porta 2013; Wu *et al.*, 2003; Kelley *et al.*, 1987). A key histopathological change in diabetic retinopathy is the selective loss of pericytes. The exact mechanism by which this occurs is not fully understood, however it is thought that basement membrane thickening, systemic and local hypertension and the formation of advance glycation end-products contribute to pericyte apoptosis and the breaking of the tight structural connections between pericytes and endothelial cells (Beltramo and Porta 2013). It has been shown that in proliferative diabetic retinopathy, microaneurysms development following pericyte loss (Hirschi *et al.*, 1998; Antonelli-Orlidge *et al.*, 1989).

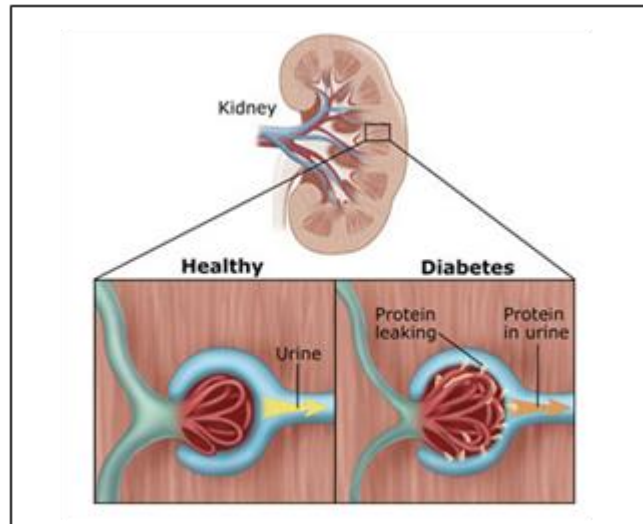
PDR is characterised by neovascularisation as blood vessels with reduced pericytes become more vulnerable to angiogenic factors (Motiejunaite and Kazlauskas 2008). It has been shown that a longer duration and increased degree of hyperglycaemia is associated with PDR (Park *et al.*, 2008).



**Figure 1.2: Pathogenesis of diabetic retinopathy**  
(Adapted from Latter 2014)

### 1.4.2 Nephropathy

Diabetes is the most common cause of end-stage renal disease in the developed world and 40 to 50% of diabetics will develop nephropathy (Mauer and Chavers 1985). Diabetic nephropathy is characterised by glomerular hyper-filtration which leads to basement membrane thickening in the renal glomerulus and tubule. Initially, this is evidenced by microalbuminuria which advances to proteinuria, a reduced glomerular filtration rate and end-stage renal failure as the disease progresses, as shown in Figure 1.3 (Hong and Chia 1998; Wolf *et al.*, 2003; Coughlan *et al.*, 2005).



**Figure 1.3: Differences between the healthy and diabetic glomerulus**  
(Wright 2015)

### 1.4.3 Neuropathy

Diabetic neuropathy is classified as damage to the nervous system and is a common complication of diabetes. More than one third of diabetics report experiencing neuropathic problems including diabetic ulcers, impotence, pain and incontinence (Young *et al.*, 1993). A study of 375 Saudi Arabian diabetic patients with diabetes for nine years or more found symptoms of nerve dysfunction in 38% of the study population (Nielsen 1998b).

### 1.4.4 Macrovascular complications

Damage caused to the larger arteries in diabetes results in an increased risk of cardiovascular disease, peripheral vascular disease and cerebrovascular disease (Johansen and Birkeland 2003). The risk of developing cardiovascular disease is increased two- to four fold in diabetic patients (Poornima *et al.*, 2006) and is the leading cause of diabetic morbidity and mortality (Bucala *et al.*, 1994). Macrovascular disease is characterised by endothelial dysfunction and accelerated atherosclerosis which develops due to a multitude of factors, including hyperglycaemia, hyperlipidaemia, oxidative stress and insulin resistance (Laakso and Lehto 1998; Donnelly and Davis 2000; Candido *et al.*, 2003).

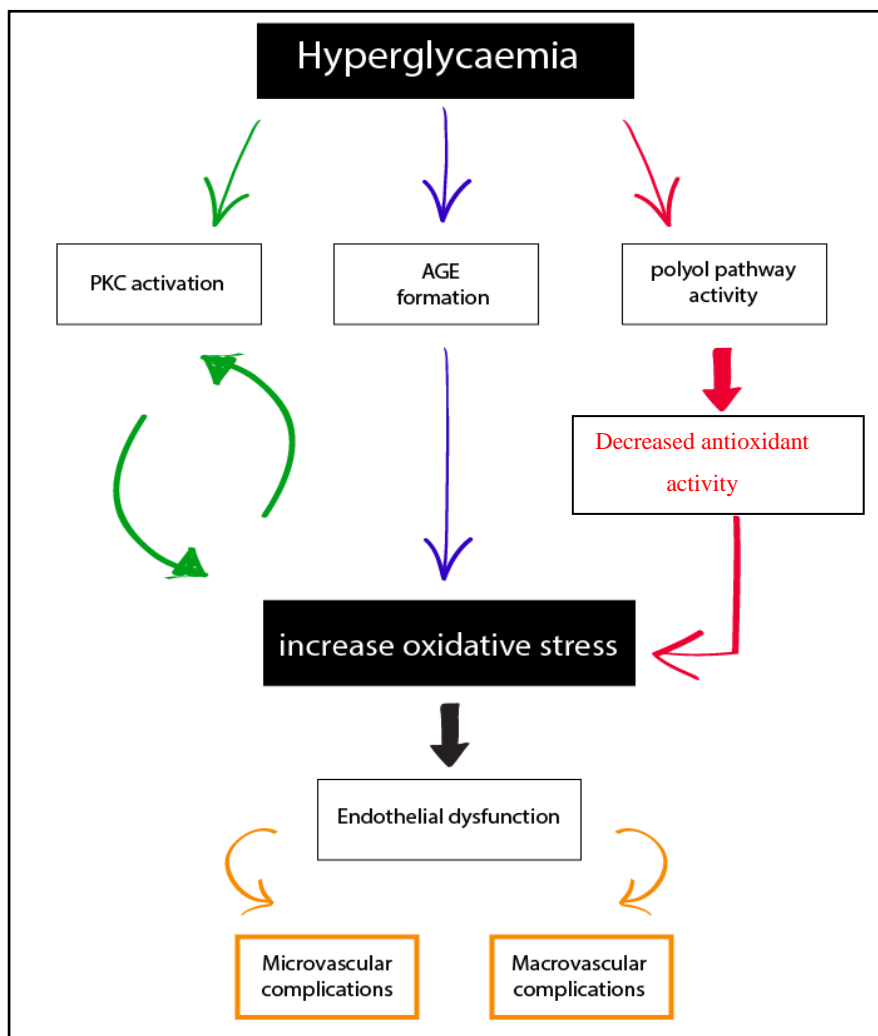
## 1.5 Pathogenesis of Diabetic Complications

Several studies have demonstrated chronic hyperglycaemia to be the principal factor in the onset and progression of diabetic complications (Stratton *et al.*, 2000; Reusch



2003; Wong *et al.*, 2004). Several biological pathways are initiated by the presence of elevated glucose levels and have been implicated in the development of macrovascular and microvascular diabetic complications (see Figure 1.4). These include:

- Polyol pathway
- Activation of protein kinase C (PKC)
- AGE formation pathway
- Oxidative stress



**Figure 1.4: Biological pathways resulting in diabetic complications**  
(Adapted from Hadi and Suwaidi 2007)

### 1.5.1 Oxidative stress

Biological processes in the body create reactive oxygen species (ROS) that are damaging to cells and tissues (Skrha 2003). The production of ROS is limited by antioxidant defences comprising both endogenous and exogenous elements. Oxidative stress is defined as the imbalance between the formation of these reactive oxygen species and antioxidant defences (Betteridge 2000). In healthy individuals both the generation and inhibition of ROS are balanced, however oxidative stress may arise if either the formation of ROS increases or the body's defensive mechanisms are not fully effective (West 2000). Both of these may exist in diabetes where higher ROS formation is accompanied by insufficient antioxidant defences (West 2000).

It has been suggested that diabetes contributes to the production of reactive oxygen species through different pathways, which will be discussed in greater detail in this chapter. High concentrations of intracellular glucose in endothelial cells have been shown to activate ROS production in mitochondria, accelerating glycation and cellular damage (Lorenzi 2007). A major target of oxidative stress is the vascular endothelium, which plays a vital role in the pathophysiology of diabetic complications (Hadi and Suwaidi 2007). Specifically, oxidative stress increases vascular endothelial permeability and promotes leucocyte adhesion, initiating the early stages of diabetic microangiopathy (Lum and Roebuck 2001).

ROS production in healthy individuals is usually balanced by a system of endogenous and exogenous scavenger enzymes and antioxidants. Exogenous sources of antioxidant scavengers, such as vitamins A, C and E, lipoic acid and carotenoids, can be derived from a healthy diet (Jakus 2000). Several potent endogenous antioxidants, including superoxide dismutase (SOD), catalase (CAT), glutathione peroxidase (GPx) and glutathione reductase (GRed) have been studied both *in vivo* and *in vitro* in acute and chronic hyperglycaemic conditions (Skrha 2003). These enzymes have been shown to work either directly or indirectly to catalyse the removal of ROS, preventing further oxidative stress (Maritim *et al.*, 2003). Numerous studies have demonstrated significantly reduced antioxidant activity in patients with type 2 diabetes (Illing *et al.*, 1951; Sundaram *et al.*, 1996; Maxwell *et al.*, 1997; Opara *et al.*, 1999). Furthermore, research has shown that in those patients with severely reduced antioxidant levels, the incidence of diabetic complications was far greater (Reunanen *et al.*, 1998; Opara *et al.*, 1999).

### **1.5.2 Polyol pathway**

The polyol (or sorbitol) pathway explains how glucose is metabolised when intracellular levels are elevated (Gabbay *et al.*, 1973; Oates 2002). In states of hyperglycaemia, glucose is reduced to sorbitol via aldose reductase (AR) and NADPH and then further metabolised to fructose by sorbitol dehydrogenase (Lorenzi 2007). This has many implications for diabetic patients. Firstly, the fructose produced can be phosphorylated to fructose-3-phosphate which is broken down to 3-deoxyglucosone, both of which are powerful glycating agents involved in the formation of advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs) (Gonzalez *et al.*, 1988; Szwergold *et al.*, 1990). Secondly, the use of NADPH by AR results in less co-enzyme availability for glutathione reductase. This enzyme is vital for the maintenance of the intracellular pool of reduced glutathione (GSH), a potent antioxidant, lessening the cells capability to balance ROS (Barnett *et al.*, 1986). Chronic hyperglycaemia therefore exposes cells to oxidative stress, lessens antioxidant defences and increases AGE formation, resulting in amplified rates of cellular damage and advancing diabetic vascular complications.

### **1.5.3 Activation of protein kinase C**

Many studies have shown activation of the DAG-PKC pathway to be linked to the development of diabetic complications (Koya and King 1998). The DAG-PKC pathway is one of the most studied of the cellular signalling pathways initiated in diabetes. Hyperglycaemia promotes diacylglycerol (DAG) accumulation within cells due to an increase in glycolytic intermediate dihydroxyacetone phosphate. This is reduced to glycerol-3-phosphate which subsequently increases synthesis of DAG. In diabetics, increased levels of DAG have been demonstrated in vascular tissues including the retina, aorta, heart and renal glomeruli (Craven *et al.*, 1990; Shiba *et al.*, 1993).

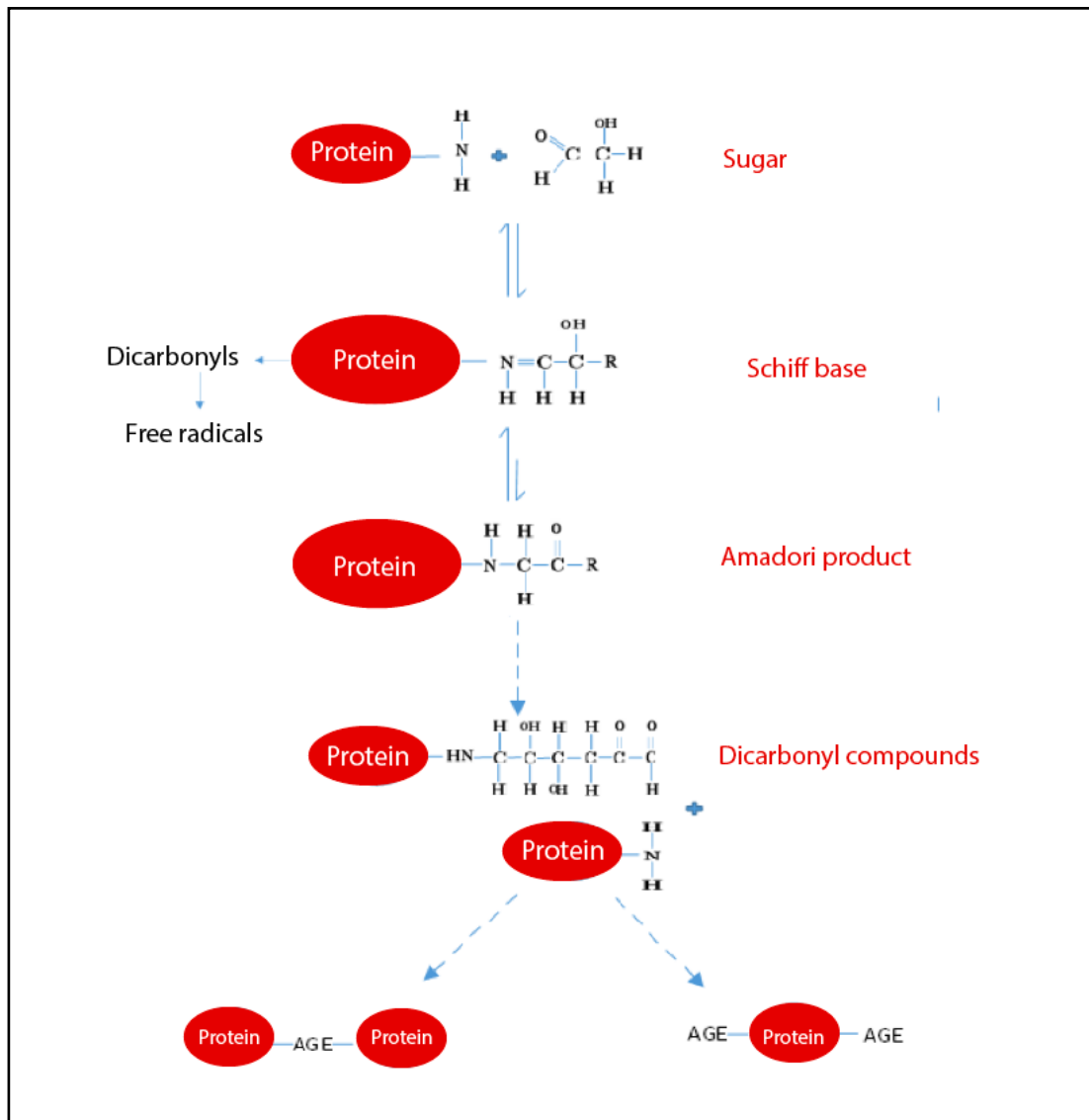
DAG is a physiological activator of protein kinase C (PKC), a family of enzymes responsible for regulating the function of other intracellular proteins (Inoguchi *et al.*, 1992; Xia *et al.*, 1994). PKC has been associated with vascular dysfunction, including increased permeability and contractility, synthesis of extracellular matrix, cell growth and apoptosis, angiogenesis, leucocyte adhesion and superoxide production (Geraldes and King 2010).

#### **1.5.4 AGE formation pathways**

The formation of advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs) is a major biochemical abnormality dominant in diabetes mellitus (Hadi and Suwaidi 2007). In healthy individuals, AGEs form at a continuous rate, beginning in early embryonic development. In diabetics, however, the increased availability of glucose means AGEs form and accumulate at an accelerated rate (Peppas *et al.*, 2003). AGEs have been strongly linked to a number of diabetic complications due to their ability to form covalent crosslinks between proteins, such as the cellular matrix, basement membranes and vascular endothelium, altering their structure and function (Peppas *et al.*, 2003). Examination of post mortem aorta samples have, for example, demonstrated aortic stiffness to directly correlate with AGE accumulation in the tissue (Sims *et al.*, 1996). Other pathogenic features of AGEs involve their interaction with a variety of cell-surface binding receptors for advanced glycation endproducts (RAGE), initiating cell degradation or activation and pro-oxidant, pro-inflammatory actions (Peppas *et al.*, 2003).

##### **1.5.4.1 Glycation**

AGEs form through a succession of chemical reactions first described by Maillard (Litchfield *et al.*, 1999) in which reducing sugars covalently bind to the free amino groups of proteins (Ahmed 2005). The Maillard reaction, as shown in Figure 1.5, begins with the nucleophilic addition of the carbonyl group of a reducing sugar to the amino group of a protein, producing a glycosylamine, known as the Schiff base. The Schiff base is a highly labile compound and therefore undergoes rearrangement to form the more stable Amadori product (a ketoamine), of which glycated haemoglobin (HbA1c) is the best known (Monnier *et al.*, 1981; Watkins *et al.*, 1985; Yaylayan and Huyghues-Despointes 1994; Boel *et al.*, 1995). These initial reactions are concentration-dependent and in the presence of low glucose levels, the sugars will become detached from the amino groups. Conversely, in chronic hyperglycaemic states, the opposite is true and these glycated proteins will undergo further fragmentation, creating dicarbonyl intermediates, which eventually give rise to AGEs (Monnier 2003; Peppas *et al.*, 2003; Ahmed 2005).



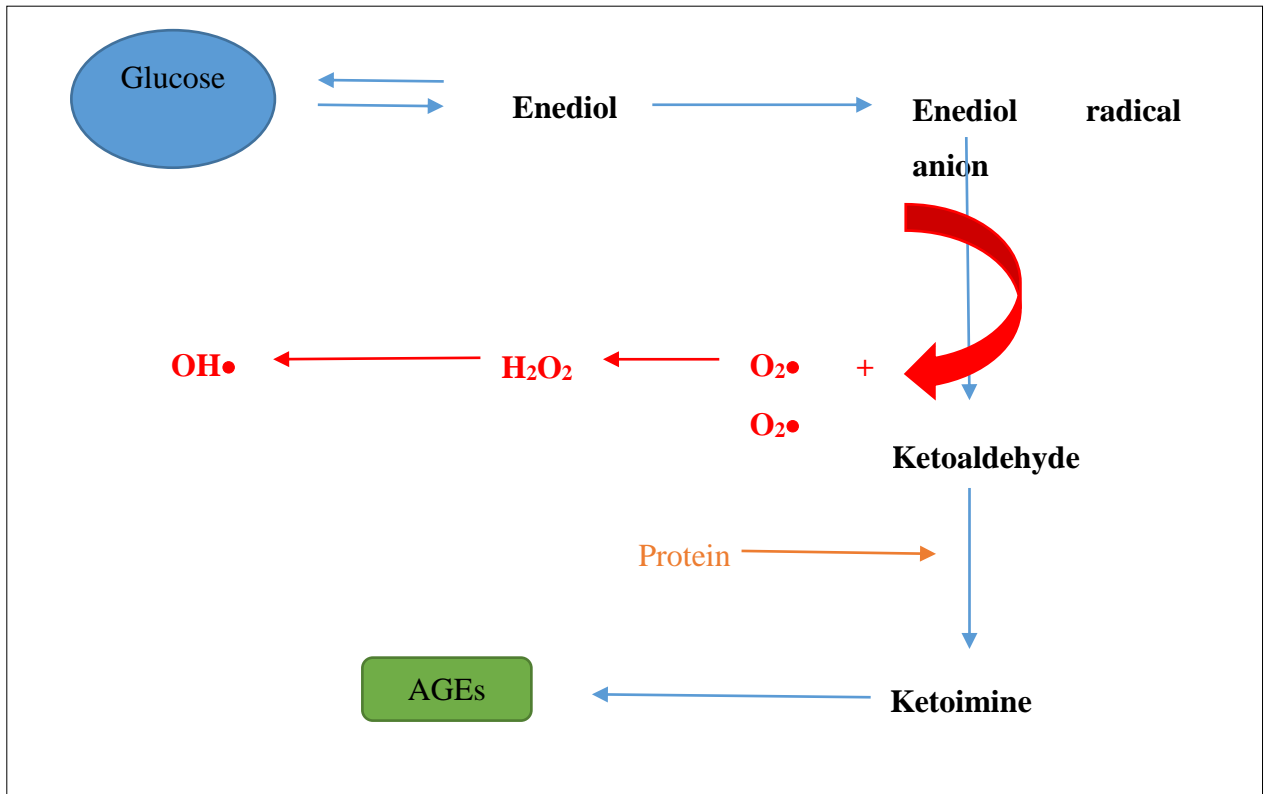
**Figure 1.5: Glycation and formation of AGEs**

(Adapted from Ahmed, 2005)

#### 1.5.4.2 Autoxidative glycation

In addition to glycation, autoxidation of glucose also contributes to the production of AGEs, as well as free radicals (Wolff *et al.*, 1989). In the presence of transition metals, glucose undergoes autoxidation to form an enediol radical (Ahmed 2005). This enediol radical then reduces oxygen to form a superoxide radical which itself becomes oxidised to a dicarbonyl ketoaldehyde (see Figure 1.6). In turn, the dicarbonyl ketoaldehyde can react with protein amino groups to form a ketoimine (a compound involved in AGE production), similar to an Amadori product but far more reactive (Wolff and Dean 1988). Superoxide radicals combine in a reaction catalysed by superoxide dismutase (SOD) to form hydrogen peroxide. When in contact with

transition metals, hydrogen peroxide produces the extremely toxic hydroxyl radical, inducing further oxidative damage (Baynes 1991). Whilst glucose autoxidation directly increases the formation of ROS, the generation of AGEs by autoxidative glycation is also accelerated by the presence of ROS (Stehouwer and Schaper 1996).



**Figure 1.6: Autoxidative glycation in the presence of transition metals, leading to the production of free radicals and AGEs**

(Adapted from Ahmed, 2005)

### 1.5.4.3 AGE receptors

Whilst there are many proven AGE receptors, the best characterised and most studied of the AGE receptors is the RAGE receptor (see Figure 1.7) (Mackic *et al.*, 1998; Schmidt *et al.*, 1999). In diabetes mellitus, the expression of RAGE is increased and the interaction between AGEs and their receptor is now considered fundamental in the pathogenesis of AGE-induced diabetic complications (Hudson *et al.*, 2002; Ahmed 2005). These pathological consequences are driven through cellular activation and subsequent induction of oxidative stress and other broad signalling mechanisms when AGEs bind with RAGE. AGE-RAGE interaction in macrophages has been shown to induce the generation of intracellular free radicals and oxidative stress and subsequent

activation of the transcription factor NF- $\kappa$ B (Schmidt *et al.*, 1994; Yan *et al.*, 1994; Lander *et al.*, 1997). NF-  $\kappa$ B controls the gene transcription of endothelin-1, tissue factor and thrombomodulin and the generation of pro-inflammatory cytokines such as interleukin-1  $\alpha$  (IL-1 $\alpha$ ), interleukin-6 (IL-6) and tumour necrosis factor- $\alpha$  (TNF- $\alpha$ ) (Neumann *et al.*, 1999). In addition, there is the enhanced expression of adhesion molecules, which lead to increased vascular permeability amongst other effects (Singh *et al.*, 2014). AGE interaction with RAGE also triggers the activation of NADPH oxidase leading to generation of reactive oxygen species (ROS) and further oxidative stress (Wautier *et al.*, 2001). There is also evidence to show that RAGE may be directly involved in mediating inflammatory cell recruitment (Chavakis *et al.*, 2003). Together, the effects of RAGE activation in endothelial cells, macrophages and smooth muscle cells contribute to the pathogenesis of diabetic macrovascular and microvascular complications (Ramasamy *et al.*, 2011).

#### **1.5.4.4 Role of AGEs in pathogenesis of diabetic complications**

A growing body of evidence has demonstrated that AGEs are significant pathogenic mediators of nearly all micro- and macro-vascular diabetic complications (Peppia *et al.*, 2003). The ability of AGEs to alter the structure and function of key proteins in the cellular matrix, basement membrane and vascular endothelium is key to their role in the pathogenesis of diabetic microangiopathies (Peppia *et al.*, 2003). Furthermore, their interaction with RAGE receptors alters intracellular signalling, gene expression, release of pro-inflammatory molecules and free radicals that all contribute to the pathology of diabetic complications (Ahmed 2005). For example, AGEs have been found in the retinal blood vessel walls of diabetic patients and are believed to contribute to increased permeability of retinal endothelial cells and vascular occlusion, resulting in vascular leakage (Stitt 2003). Furthermore, the severity of retinopathy has been shown to directly correlate with serum AGE levels (Peppia *et al.*, 2003).

In diabetic patients, levels of AGEs were also found to be increased in the axons and Schwann cells of peripheral neurones (Sugimoto *et al.*, 1997). *In vitro*, Schwann cells and neuronal cells undergo apoptosis when incubated with AGEs (Takeuchi *et al.*, 2000; Sekido *et al.*, 2004). This may be due to AGE-induced hypoxia as a result of vasoconstriction. Whilst AGEs promote nitric oxide synthase expression leading to an increase in available nitric oxide, they have also been shown to directly react with and quench nitric oxide. As a result, vasoconstriction occurs and there is consequently

reduced blood flow to peripheral nerves (Amore *et al.*, 1997; Bucala *et al.*, 1991; Chakravarthy *et al.*, 1995; Amore *et al.*, 1997). AGEs also modify neurofilaments and tubulin, which are structures involved in nerve signalling along axons. This causes a disturbance in axonal transport, which contributes to the development of atrophy and degeneration of neurone fibres typical of diabetic neuropathies (Wada and Yagihashi 2005; Vlassara *et al.*, 1981).

Several studies have demonstrated AGE levels in the kidney to be higher in diabetic patients compared to healthy subjects (Miyata *et al.*, 1997; Monnier *et al.*, 1999; Weiss *et al.*, 2000; Miura *et al.*, 2003; Monnier *et al.*, 2005; Yoshida *et al.*, 2005). The characteristic structural changes of diabetic nephropathy, including thickening of the glomerular basement membrane and mesangial expansion, can all be attributed to the action of AGEs in the nephron (Peppas *et al.*, 2003). AGEs accumulate on collagen in the basement membrane, trapping plasma proteins and contributing to basement membrane thickening. This leads to altered filtration and ultimately loss of glomerular function (Monnier *et al.*, 1992). Mesangial cells, which modulate glomerular filtration, express RAGE on their cell surface. *In vitro*, AGE-RAGE interaction can stimulate mesangial cells to produce matrix proteins (Dworkin *et al.*, 1983; Schlondorff 1987; Skolnik *et al.*, 1991). This results in expansion of the mesangial matrix and is thought to be one of the main factors in diabetic renal impairment due to the effect on glomerular filtration (Steffes *et al.*, 1989).

AGEs have been identified in atheromatous plaques in the coronary arteries of diabetic subjects, implicating a role for AGEs in the formation of atherosclerosis and cardiovascular disease (Obayashi *et al.*, 1996). Endothelial cells, smooth muscle cells and monocytes have been shown to express RAGE receptors. The interaction of AGE with RAGE receptors within these cells induce inflammatory response pathways, atherogenesis and vasoconstriction. Eventually, this leads to atherosclerosis, thrombosis and coronary dysfunction as demonstrated in the macrovascular complications of diabetes (Hartog *et al.*, 2007).

### **1.5.5 Dyslipidaemia**

Dyslipidaemia is one of the major causes of cardiovascular disease in diabetes mellitus (Mooradian 2009). Type 2 diabetes is associated with characteristically high plasma triglyceride concentrations, low high density lipoprotein (HDL) concentrations, and



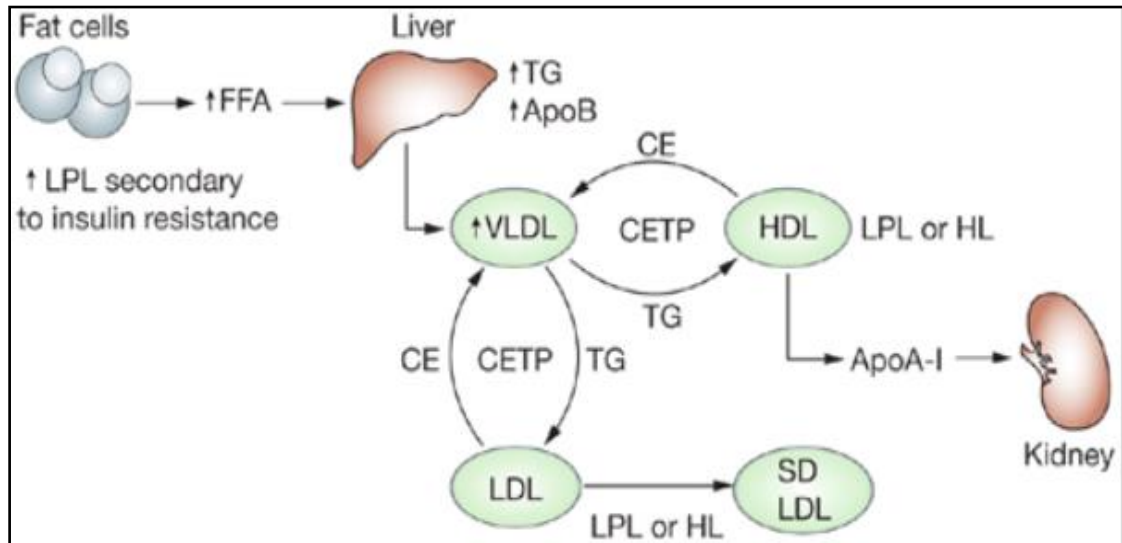
increased small dense low density lipoprotein concentrations (sdLDL) (American Diabetes Association 2003). The exact mechanisms of diabetic dyslipidaemia are still poorly understood, however growing evidence suggests that insulin resistance has a crucial role in the pathogenesis of the condition (Mooradian 2009).

#### **1.5.5.1 Pathogenesis of diabetic dyslipidaemia**

The fundamental features of diabetic dyslipidaemia can be explained by increased free fatty-acid release from insulin-resistant adipose tissues (Taskinen 2003; Krauss and Siri 2004; Del Pilar Solano and Goldberg 2005; Chahil and Ginsberg 2006). In a healthy individual, when insulin binds to the insulin receptors on adipocytes, the activity of hormone-sensitive lipase (HSL) within the cell is suppressed (Frayn and Coppack 1992; Kershaw *et al.*, 2006). In the presence of insulin resistance, HSL is not suppressed, leading to the hydrolysis of triglycerides to free fatty acids and glycerol (Frayn and Coppack 1992). Free fatty acids are released into the circulation and travel to the liver. In the state of insulin resistance, the increased flux of free fatty acids into the liver stimulates triglyceride production, which in turn promotes the secretion of apolipoprotein B (ApoB). Apolipoprotein B is a large protein which is the major component of very-low density lipoprotein (VLDL) cholesterol (Mooradian 2009). When the ability of insulin to inhibit free fatty-acid release is impaired, VLDL cholesterol production increases, leading to enhanced hepatic fat accumulation (Frayn 2001; Adiels *et al.*, 2007).

The increased numbers of VLDL cholesterol particles and increased plasma triglyceride levels decrease the level of HDL cholesterol and increase the concentration of small dense LDL-cholesterol particles via several processes (see Figure 1.8). Firstly, cholesteryl ester transfer protein (CETP) acts on VLDL-transported triglyceride, substituting it for HDL-transported cholesteryl ester. This results in increased amounts of both atherogenic cholesterol-rich VLDL remnant particles and triglyceride-rich, cholesterol-depleted HDL particles. The triglyceride-enriched HDL is subsequently hydrolyzed by hepatic lipase in the liver and readily absorbed by hepatocytes, lowering circulating concentrations of HDL cholesterol in the blood (Mooradian *et al.*, 2004; Mooradian *et al.*, 2008).

The increased concentration of sdLDL cholesterol can also be explained by a similar lipid exchange process. CETP once again facilitates the transfer of triglyceride to LDL and cholesteryl ester to VLDL, resulting in increased levels of triglyceride-rich LDL. Triglyceride-rich LDL then undergoes hydrolysis by hepatic lipase in the liver, producing sdLDL. The sdLDL particles have a lower affinity for hepatocyte receptors and therefore there is reduced hepatocyte clearance and increased circulating levels of sdLDL in the blood (Mooradian 2009).



**Figure 1.7: The role of insulin resistance in diabetic dyslipidaemia**

LPL = lipoprotein lipase; TG = triglycerides; ApoB = apolipoprotein B; VLDL = very low density lipoprotein; CE = cholesteryl ester; CETP = cholesteryl ester transfer protein; HL = hepatic lipase; LDL = low density lipoprotein; SD LDL = small density low density lipoprotein; FFA = free fatty acids (Mooradian 2009)

### 1.5.5.2 Complications of diabetic dyslipidaemia

Atherosclerosis is the most severe consequence of diabetic dyslipidaemia and is the leading cause of death in diabetic patients (Ahmed 2005). It is characterised by formation of atherosclerotic plaques within the arterial endothelium, leading to occlusion of blood flow and hypertension, and eventual myocardial cell death. Raised concentrations of LDL leads to accelerated atherosclerosis through several mechanisms. In healthy individuals, circulating levels of LDL are recognised by receptors on hepatocytes in the liver and cleared from the bloodstream. However, in diabetic patients there is increased glycation and oxidation of LDL particles (Ahmed 2005). This impairs hepatic clearance as glycated and oxidised LDL (ox-LDL) particles are not recognised by the native LDL receptor (Skrha 2003). Instead, the

modified LDL molecules are bound by scavenger receptors on macrophages and their subsequent transformation into foam cells is accelerated (Skrha 2003). The deposition of these foam cells within the arterial endothelium provides the basis for the formation of atherosclerotic plaques and the initial manifestations of cardiovascular disease (Ahmed 2005).

## **1.6 Prevention of Diabetic Complications**

Complications of diabetes are a significant public health burden leading to increased morbidity and a decrease in life expectancy (Gu *et al.*, 1998). Diabetic patients with low fasting plasma glucose (FPG) have been found to have a significantly decreased risk of both microvascular and macrovascular complications when compared with those with a higher FPG (Colagiuri *et al.*, 2002). In order to diagnose diabetes a FPG of 126 mg/dl or a 2-hour postprandial plasma glucose level of 200 mg/dl is required (WHO, 2006). In type 2 diabetes there is an increase in glycaemic levels as the disease progresses and studies have shown that patients who present with a lower HbA1c at diagnosis experience fewer diabetic complications (Colagiuri *et al.*, 2002).

Consequently, intensive glycaemic control is vital in the prevention and delayed progression of diabetic retinopathy, neuropathy and nephropathy, as well as cardiovascular disease (Keen 1994; Molyneaux *et al.*, 1998; Stratton *et al.*, 2000). Whilst maintaining adequate glycaemic control will remain the mainstay of diabetic treatment, research has begun to consider developing alternative therapies for halting the progression of diabetic complications (Bonnetfont-Rousselot 2001). One such therapy is the use of certain dietary antioxidants aimed at inhibiting AGE formation alongside reducing oxidative stress and dyslipidaemia (Golbidi *et al.*, 2011).

### **1.6.1 Exogenous antioxidants**

Many studies have established that oxidative stress, facilitated by hyperglycaemia-induced free radical production, worsens the progression of diabetes and its related complications. It has therefore been suggested that diabetic patients may benefit from supplementation with exogenous antioxidants to ameliorate free radical oxidation and the subsequent development of micro- and macrovascular complications (Aruoma 1998). Antioxidant supplementation has also been shown to improve hyperglycaemia and insulin efficiency, as well as limiting the oxidation of low-density lipoproteins vital to the atherogenesis process (Bonnetfont-Rousselot 2001). Furthermore, some

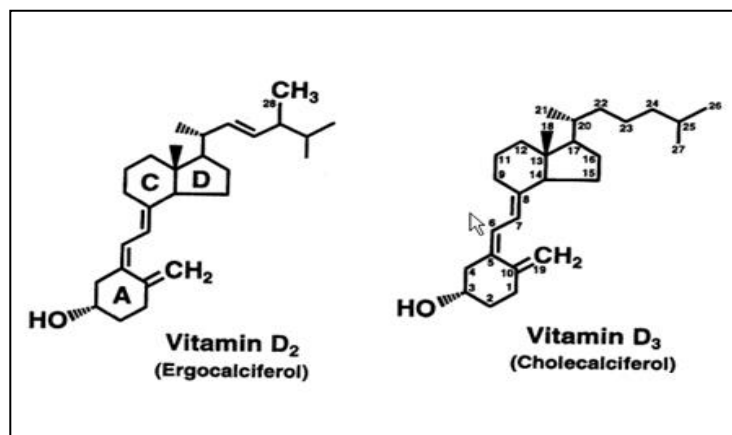
antioxidants are able to fight against the harmful effects of AGEs either by preventing their cellular action or by inhibiting AGE formation altogether (Ahmed 2005). These findings have prompted several clinical trials using antioxidant supplements in diabetic patients to limit the long-term complications of the disease. To date the antioxidant properties of vitamins E and C, and more recently vitamin D, have been studied with thus far inconclusive results (Golbidi *et al.*, 2011).

## **1.7 Vitamin D**

Whilst the regulation of calcium homeostasis and bone metabolism are the most widely recognised functions of vitamin D, there is an increasing appreciation for its non-calcaemic properties; one of the least studied of which is its use as an antioxidant (Halicka *et al.*, 2012). Numerous cross-sectional studies have demonstrated low serum concentrations of vitamin D to be associated with higher fasting blood glucose levels, increased insulin resistance and a greater risk of developing type 2 diabetes (Saedisomeolia *et al.*, 2013). Initial interventional studies investigating the effect of vitamin D supplementation on diabetic outcomes have to date provided inconsistent results (Raghuramulu *et al.*, 1992; Orwoll *et al.*, 1994; Taylor and Wise 1998; De Boer *et al.*, 2008; Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh 2011; Nikooyeh *et al.*, 2011; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Tayebinejad *et al.*, 2012; Nikooyeh *et al.*, 2014; Tabesh *et al.*, 2014; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015).

### **1.7.1 Structure and function**

Vitamin D (calciferol) is a group of steroids which are fat-soluble and regulate many biological functions including calcium homeostasis, cell proliferation and differentiation and immune function (Holick 2007; Tsiaras and Weinstock 2011). The two most important compounds of vitamin D are vitamin D<sub>2</sub> (ergocalciferol) and vitamin D<sub>3</sub> (cholecalciferol). The structure of these two compounds is very similar as demonstrated in Figure 1.9. Studies have shown vitamin D<sub>2</sub> to be less biologically active than vitamin D<sub>3</sub> (Lehmann *et al.*, 2013).



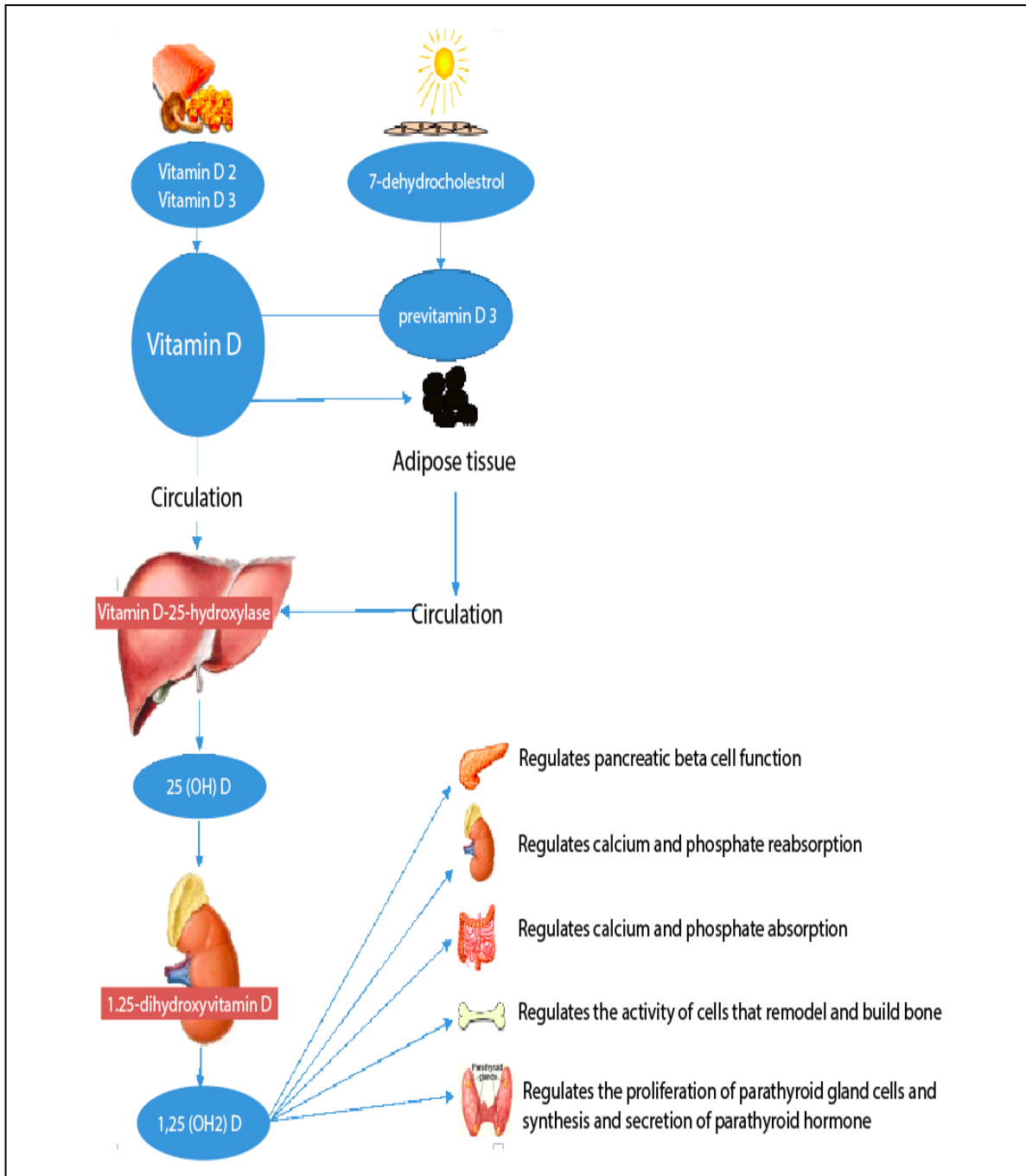
**Figure 1.8: The chemical structure of vitamin D<sub>2</sub> and D<sub>3</sub>**  
(Holick 2007)

There are two main sources of vitamin D: diet and sunlight. However, very few naturally occurring foods contain either vitamin D<sub>2</sub> or vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and therefore in many countries foods such as cereals, milk and butter are often fortified with an artificial form of the vitamin (Holick 2004; Holick 2007). The majority of vitamin D comes from ultraviolet B radiation from sunlight (Holick 1994).

Cholecalciferol (D<sub>3</sub>) is synthesised in the skin layers from 7-dehydrocholesterol when exposed to ultraviolet (UV) light in the wavelength range 280-320nm (Neyestani 2013). This form of vitamin D is biologically inactive and cannot be utilised by cells until converted to 1,25-dihydroxycholecalciferol (1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D<sub>3</sub>) (see Figure 1.10) (Jones *et al.*, 1998; Holick 2007; Holick 2009). This process of vitamin D metabolism occurs through two hydroxylation reactions in the liver and kidneys to produce 25(OH)D<sub>3</sub> and 1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D respectively. Cytochrome P450 mixed-function oxidases (CYPs) are responsible for these reactions. CYP2R1, found in the endoplasmic reticulum of hepatocytes, is the key enzyme for 25-hydroxylation and produces 25(OH)D<sub>3</sub>. 25(OH)D<sub>3</sub> is then transported to the proximal tubules of the kidneys where CYP27B1, the sole enzyme for 1 $\alpha$ -hydroxylation, found in the mitochondria converts it to 1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D. Another important CYP is CYP24A1, which is responsible for catabolizing both 25(OH)D<sub>3</sub> and 1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D (Bikle 2013).

Active vitamin D is an unstable molecule and will rapidly degrade unless bound to the vitamin D binding protein (VDBP) in the bloodstream. It is the high affinity of active vitamin D for this binding protein that gives it many of its biological properties (Andress 2005). Once the active vitamin D-VDBP complex reaches a target cell, it must be released from the binding protein. Most tissues of the body have a vitamin D receptor (VDR) (located on chromosome 12q13.11) which uptakes the active vitamin

D once released in the target cell (Institute of Medicine Committee to Review Dietary Reference Intakes for Vitamin 2011; Lee *et al.*, 2011). Once bound to the VDR, active vitamin D can interact with other transcriptional factors within the target cell nucleus, affecting gene transcription. One such factor is the retinoid X receptor which allows recognition of, and binding to, vitamin D responsive elements in the regulatory sequences of genes under the control of vitamin D (Haussler *et al.*, 2013). This in turn alters gene expression and cellular activities within the target cell, including protein synthesis and secretion (Neyestani 2013).



**Figure 1.9: The conversion of inactive vitamin D to its biologically active form**  
(Holick 2007)

### 1.7.2 Factors affecting vitamin D status

In 2008 it was estimated one billion people were diagnosed with vitamin D deficiency (James 2008). One recent study concluded that serum vitamin D concentrations were below satisfactory (30 ng/ml) in every region of the world, however severe deficiency (concentration below 10 ng/ml) was found to be most prevalent in South Asia and the

Middle East (Mithal *et al.*, 2009). Lower concentrations of circulating 25(OH)D have been associated with increasing age, gender, dietary customs, latitude, exposure to sunlight and skin pigmentation (Holick 2004). In Saudi Arabia, the prevalence of vitamin D deficiency (defined as less than 20 ng/ml) in females has been estimated to be between 30% and 85% depending on the study size, age group, season and region studied, as shown in Table 1.1.

**Table 1.1: Prevalence of low vitamin D status amongst the Saudi population**

Study paper	Study Population N= sample size	Study Design	Percentage of vitamin D deficiency (<20 ng/ml)
AlBuhairan <i>et al.</i> , (2015)	Saudi adolescents (n=12,575)	Cross-sectional	95.6%
Kanan <i>et al.</i> , (2013)	Saudi females (n=1556)	Retrospective	Premenopausal (80%-summer, 85%-winter) Postmenopausal (60%-summer, 76% winter)
Ardawi <i>et al.</i> , (2011)	Saudi Females =1172	Cross-sectional	80%
Siddiqui and Kamfar, (2007)	Saudi female adolescents N=43	Cross-sectional	81%
Al-Turki <i>et al.</i> , (2008)	Saudi Females N=100	Cross-sectional	25-35yrs (30%) >50 yrs (55%)

Low concentrations of vitamin D in the Saudi population have been noted since the 1980s (Sedrani *et al.*, 1983; Fonseca *et al.*, 1984), and this may in part be due to cultural attitudes, religious observances and dietary habits. Saudi Arabia is a Muslim country where women adopt religious dress such as the niqab (full-face veil) and hijab (head scarf) and clothing which only exposes the hands and occasionally face. One study has found no difference in the serum concentrations of vitamin D between veiled and non-veiled women; this is likely due to the face and hands contributing little to the cutaneous synthesis of vitamin D (Ardawi *et al.*, 2011).



Sun exposure in Saudi Arabia may be avoided in part due to the cultural attitude to favour pale skin colour, along with increased urbanisation (Kanan *et al.*, 2013). In addition to this, melanin in the skin reduces vitamin D synthesis and therefore the darker the skin pigmentation, the lower the production of vitamin D for the equivalent sun exposure (Menon *et al.*, 2013). Dietary intake of vitamin D is dictated by two main factors: dietary preference and concentration of vitamin D fortification in processed foods. One study comparing the levels of vitamin D fortification in certain foods such as cereals or orange juice in America and Saudi Arabia concluded that many of the Saudi Arabian versions were not fortified at all, and even those that were contained less fortified vitamin D than the recommended levels in the USA (Sadat-Ali *et al.*, 2013).

### **1.7.3 Vitamin D and diabetes**

The prevalence of vitamin D deficiency in type 2 diabetics has been found to be almost double that in non-diabetic subjects (Scragg *et al.*, 1995; Isaia *et al.*, 2001; Scragg *et al.*, 2004; Al-Zahrani 2013). The risk factors for vitamin D deficiency and type 2 diabetes are often shared and include greater BMI, increasing age, and lack of physical activity (Brancati *et al.*, 2000; Saintonge *et al.*, 2009). Seasonal fluctuations in glucose and insulin concentrations have also been demonstrated (Desouza and Meier 1987). This may, at least in part, be due to variations in 25(OH)D concentrations resulting from shorter durations of sun exposure in cold seasons (Pittas *et al.*, 2007b). Furthermore, research has demonstrated that when accompanied by vitamin D deficiency, type 2 diabetes is associated with a greater risk of cardiovascular mortality (Cigolini *et al.*, 2006; Joergensen *et al.*, 2010).

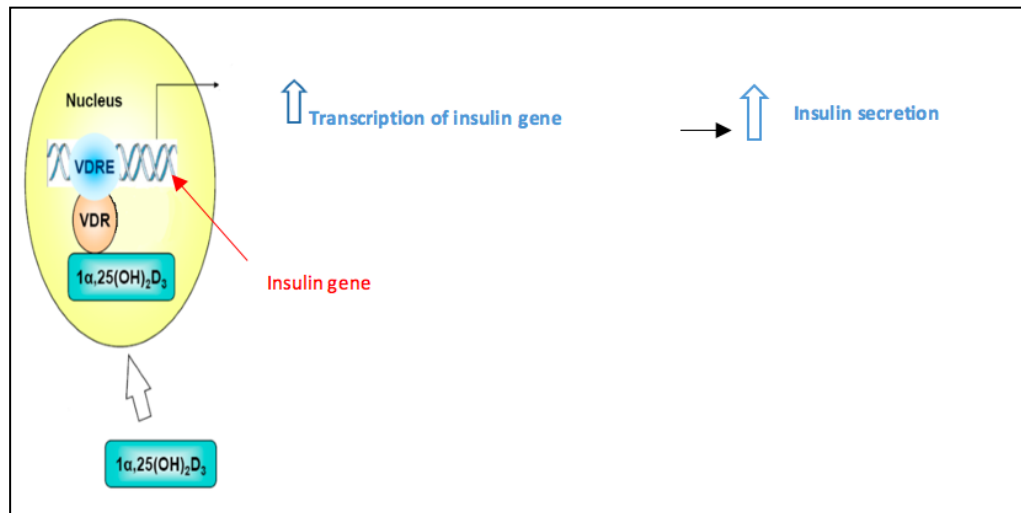
These observations have led to a need for randomised clinical trials to investigate the actual effects of vitamin D intake on the glycaemic status of type 2 diabetics. From such studies, several theories for the mechanisms of action of vitamin D in diabetes have been established. Firstly, vitamin D has been shown to improve markers of glycaemia via increased insulin secretion and reduced peripheral insulin resistance (Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Soric *et al.*, 2012; Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Labban 2014; Nasri *et al.*, 2014; Tabesh *et al.*, 2014; Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015). Secondly, an improvement in the lipid profiles of type 2 diabetics has been demonstrated when supplemented with dietary vitamin D (Raghuramulu *et al.*, 1992; Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh 2011; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Tabesh *et al.*, 2014; Mohamad *et al.*,

2015). Finally, vitamin D has been shown to upregulate endogenous antioxidants and therefore may have the potential to attenuate oxidative stress in diabetic individuals (Bao *et al.*, 2008).

### **1.7.3.1 Vitamin D and glycaemia**

Several mechanisms have been proposed to explain how vitamin D may improve markers of glycaemia in diabetic patients. The discovery of the vitamin D receptor on pancreatic beta cells, as well as the presence of a vitamin D response element (VDRE) within the promoter region of the insulin gene, have provided robust evidence for a causal relationship between the vitamin and insulin production (Johnson *et al.*, 1994; Bland *et al.*, 2004). Furthermore, 1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D has been shown to directly activate transcription and regulate the expression of the insulin receptor, suggesting vitamin D has a role in insulin resistance as well as production (Maestro *et al.*, 2000; Maestro *et al.*, 2002).

Pancreatic beta cells are known to express the vitamin D receptor (VDR). One hypothesis is that circulating 1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D binds to the VDR on pancreatic beta cells, initiating a direct cellular response from the vitamin D response element in the promoter region of the insulin gene. This in turn increases the transcription of the insulin gene, and therefore the secretion of insulin from the cell (Maestro *et al.*, 2003), as shown in Figure 1.11 (Pittas *et al.*, 2007b). Pancreatic beta cells have also been found to express the 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1 $\alpha$ -hydroxylase enzyme which converts 25(OH)D to active 1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D within the pancreatic beta cells (Bland *et al.*, 2004).



**Figure 1.10: The proposed direct effect of vitamin D on insulin secretion in a pancreatic beta cell**

(Adapted from Chiang *et al.*, 2011)

The indirect role of vitamin D in type 2 diabetes is proposed to be through its role in calcium homeostasis. Vitamin D is known to regulate the concentration of extracellular calcium and its influx through pancreatic beta cell membranes (Pittas *et al.*, 2007b). Insulin secretion is a calcium-dependant process and therefore any alteration in calcium concentrations within pancreatic beta cells caused by low circulating vitamin D concentrations may negatively influence insulin secretion (Milner and Hales 1967; Pittas *et al.*, 2007b).

1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D is known to directly activate transcription of the insulin receptor gene within target cells, increasing the number of peripheral insulin receptors (Maestro *et al.*, 2002). In turn, this increases cellular insulin responsiveness and decreases overall insulin resistance (Maestro *et al.*, 2000). The indirect role of vitamin D is likely once again to be mediated via calcium homeostasis. As previously mentioned, calcium is essential in certain tissues in order to effectively execute insulin-mediated cellular processes (Williams *et al.*, 1990; Ojuka 2004) The optimum range of intracellular calcium that allows for these insulin-mediated cellular functions to work is very narrow. Therefore any small changes in the intracellular concentration of calcium may lead to peripheral insulin resistance (Draznin *et al.*, 1987; Draznin *et al.*, 1989). Studies have however indicated that the effect of vitamin D on insulin resistance is likely to be less than its effect on pancreatic beta cell function (Orwoll *et al.*, 1994; Pittas *et al.*, 2007a; Mitri *et al.*, 2011).

### **1.7.3.2 Vitamin D and dyslipidaemia**

Whilst vitamin D has been demonstrated to improve the lipid profile in diabetic patients, the exact mechanisms by which this occurs remain uncertain (Raghuramulu *et al.*, 1992; Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh 2011; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Tabesh *et al.*, 2014; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015). Several hypotheses have however been proposed. Firstly, it has been suggested that vitamin D increases absorption of intestinal calcium which in turn reduces the amount of fat absorbed by the gut. Calcium binds to fatty acids and bile acids, forming calcium-fatty acid soaps which are excreted in the faeces, decreasing the absorption of fat from the gut (Boon *et al.*, 2007). As a result serum total and LDL-cholesterol, as well as triglyceride concentrations are reduced (Saunders *et al.*, 1988; Grundy and Denke 1990; Van der meer *et al.*, 1990; Vaskonen *et al.*, 2002; Vaskonen 2003; Cho *et al.*, 2005; Zittermann *et al.*, 2009). A second hypothesis is through the action of vitamin D on serum parathyroid hormone (PTH) concentrations. PTH has been shown to reduce lipolysis *in vitro*. As vitamin D suppresses PTH secretion in the body it may reduce serum lipids via increased peripheral removal (Zemel *et al.*, 2000).

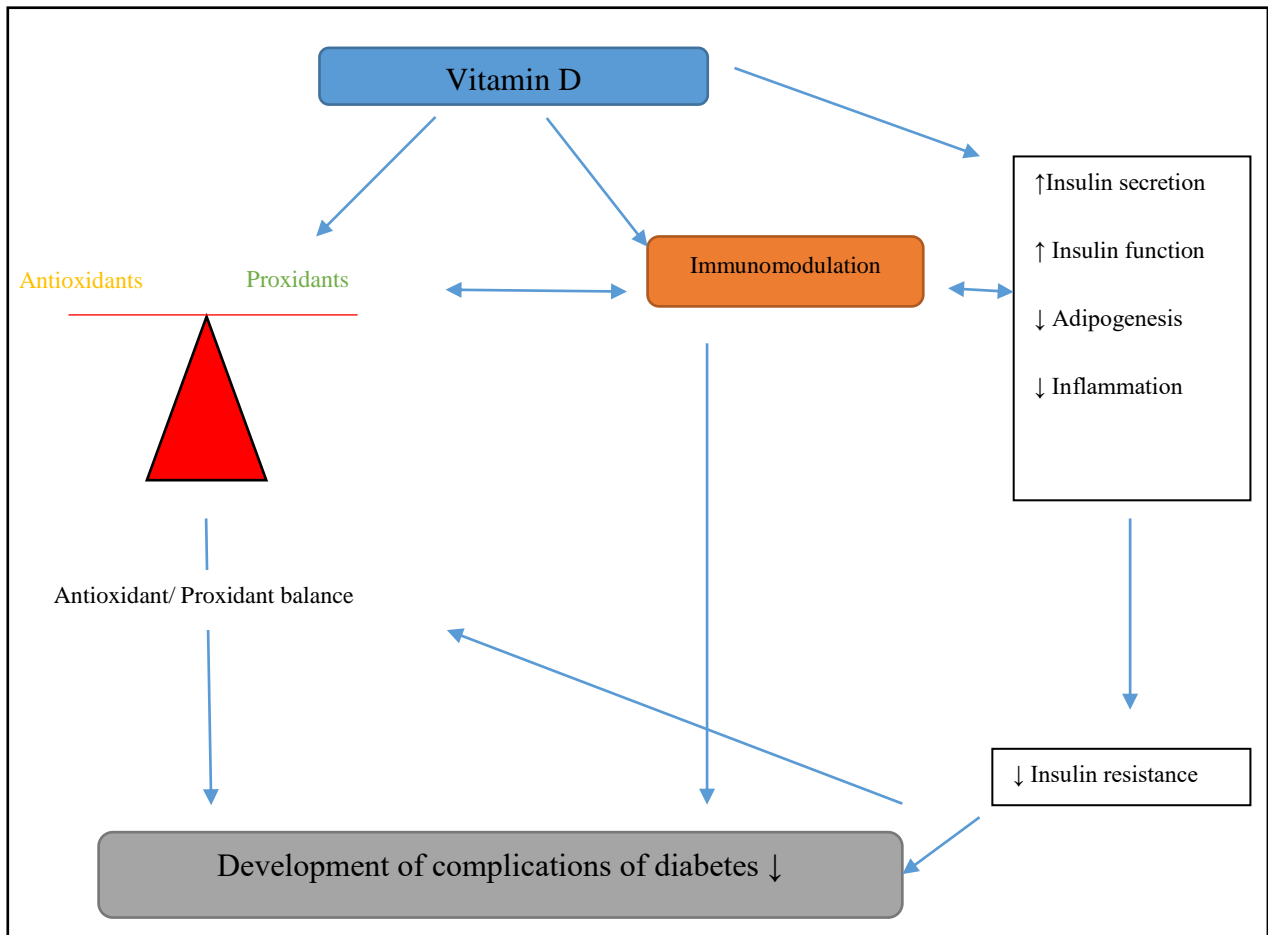
HDL cholesterol is comprised of 70% apolipoprotein A-1 (Apo-A1) and an increase in serum concentrations of this protein is known to lead to a direct increase in HDL particle formation and increased reverse cholesterol transport (Vacek *et al.*, 2012; Teixeira *et al.*, 2014). Apolipoprotein A1 has been demonstrated to persistently correlate with vitamin D concentrations (Satin 2000; Gagnon *et al.*, 2012; Salum *et al.*, 2012; Vacek *et al.*, 2012). Furthermore, the expression of the apolipoprotein gene in hepatocytes (HepG2) and intestinal (CaCo-2) cells, responsible for production of the apolipoproteins A-1 and B, is known to be regulated by vitamin D receptor modulators (Wehmeier *et al.*, 2008).

### **1.7.3.3 Vitamin D and oxidative stress**

It is only in recent years that a possible relationship between vitamin D and oxidative stress has gained attention. Current animal studies have shown vitamin D deficiency to promote oxidative stress, whilst supplementation with the vitamin has been shown to upregulate the antioxidant enzymes superoxide dismutase (SOD), catalase and glutathione peroxidase (GSH-Px) by up to 200% in diabetic rats (Kallay *et al.*, 2002; Hamden *et al.*, 2009; Argacha *et al.*, 2011). However, the antioxidant properties of vitamin D in improving markers of diabetes are only recently coming to light and data

remains scarce (Nikooyeh *et al.*, 2011; Tayebinejad *et al.*, 2012; Nikooyeh *et al.*, 2014). As previously demonstrated, chronic hyperglycaemia can induce oxidative stress via several mechanisms. In one recent cross sectional study on diabetic subjects a significant inverse relationship was demonstrated between vitamin D and markers of oxidative stress, including LDL susceptibility to oxidation and AGEs (Gradinaru *et al.*, 2012).

There are multiple possible mechanisms by which vitamin D may influence oxidative stress levels. *In vitro* studies have shown calcitriol to have an inhibitory effect on RAGE expression and protein glycation, indicating that vitamin D may protect against AGE formation (Yamagishi *et al.*, 2008). In vitamin D deficient subjects, PTH levels are known to be raised, leading to activation of 1 $\alpha$ -hydroxylation of 25(OH)D in the kidneys to produce 1,25(OH)<sub>2</sub>D. This in turn increases intracellular calcium and the promotion of reactive oxygen species (Vidal *et al.*, 2006; Sun and Zemel 2007). Furthermore, some experimental findings have demonstrated vitamin D to upregulate endogenous antioxidants, most notably glutathione (Neyestani 2013). However, other studies have found 25(OH)D to have no beneficial effect on antioxidant defenses (Noyan *et al.*, 2005; Eftekhari *et al.*, 2013; Yiu *et al.*, 2013). The mechanisms by which vitamin D may play a role in limiting the progression of diabetic complications are summarised in Figure 1.12.



**Figure 1.11: Direct and indirect effects of vitamin D on antioxidant/ pro-oxidant balance in diabetes**

(Neyestani 2013)

#### 1.7.4 Previous related research

The exact mechanism by which vitamin D plays a role in the development and progression of type 2 diabetes remains controversial. The earliest studies appear to demonstrate no improvement in glycaemic control following supplementation with vitamin D (Orwoll *et al.*, 1994). More recently however, many trials have found a positive association between vitamin D supplementation and improved markers of glycaemic control (Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Soric *et al.*, 2012; Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Labban 2014; Nasri *et al.*, 2014; Tabesh *et al.*, 2014; Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015). Similarly, the existing literature has yielded inconsistent results on the role of vitamin D in improving the lipid profile in type 2 diabetics. The majority of studies have demonstrated no improvement in dyslipidaemia when vitamin D supplements are given (Jorde and Figenschau 2009; Patel *et al.*, 2010; Witham *et al.*, 2010; Breslavsky *et al.*, 2013; Eftekhari *et al.*, 2013; Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Yiu *et al.*, 2013; Al-Zahrani *et al.*, 2014; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014; Al-

Shahwan *et al.*, 2015; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015; Sadiya *et al.*, 2015). However several studies exist which contradict this and have displayed significant improvements in the lipid profile following supplementation (Raghuramulu *et al.*, 1992; Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh 2011; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Tabesh *et al.*, 2014; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015).

Few studies exist which have analysed the effect of vitamin D on oxidative stress and AGEs in human subjects (Tayebinejad *et al.*, 2012; Yiu *et al.*, 2013; Nikooyeh *et al.*, 2014; Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2015; Shab-Bidar *et al.*, 2015). However, of those one-third have demonstrated a significant reduction in AGEs following vitamin D supplementation (Tayebinejad *et al.*, 2012; Nikooyeh *et al.*, 2014). To the best of the researcher's knowledge, only one study exists demonstrating a reduction in oxidative stress following vitamin D supplementation (Shab-Bidar *et al.*, 2015). The findings of these studies are summarised in Table 1.2.

**Table 1.2: Vitamin D intervention studies in diabetic and obese patients.**

Study paper	Study Population N= sample size	Inclusion Criteria	Study design	Length of intervention	Type and Dose of Vitamin D	Outcome measures	Association (+ p value)	serum 25(OH)D, at baseline	serum 25(OH)D, at end of study
(Raghuramulu <i>et al.</i> , 1992)	N=42 30-60 yrs	T2DM (India)	Intervention	1 month	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 300,000 IU IM injection	Cholesterol  Calcium  Fasting serum insulin	Yes (p <0.02)  Yes (p <0.01)  Increased but not significantly	N/A	N/A
(Orwoll <i>et al.</i> , 1994)	N=20 40-70 yrs	T2DM (USA)	Double-blind RCT	4 days	1, 25(OH)D <sub>2</sub> 200 IU/day	1,25-Dihydroxyvitamin D  FBS, Insulin secretion, Calcium	No significant change  No significant change	N/A	N/A
(Taylor and Wise 1998)	N= 3 Male=1 Female=2	T2DM (UK)	Case study	3 months	Ergocalciferol 300,000 IU stat IM injection	serum 25(OH)D, FBS, TG, fasting insulin  HbA1c	Increase in all, not significant  Decreased significantly	Patient 1= 5.2 ng/ml  Patient 2= 5.2 ng/ml  Patient 3= 3.2 ng/ml	Patient 1= 20.4 ng/ml  Patient 2= 18.8 ng/ml  Patient 3= 13.2 ng/ml



(Borissova <i>et al.</i> , 2003)	N= 10 Female=10 17 yrs	T2DM (Bulgaria)	Intervention	1 month	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 1332 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  HOMA-IR	Yes (p<0.05) & achieved sufficient level  No significant change	14.12 ng/ml	N/A
(De Boer <i>et al.</i> , 2008)	N= 2291 Females 50 –79 yrs	T2DM (USA)	Double-blind RCT	7 years	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 400 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D HOMA-IR , insulin level FBS, BMI	No significant change	< 32 ng/ml for 89% of participants  And < 20 ng/ml for 61% participants	N/A
(Sugden <i>et al.</i> , 2008)	N= 34 Female= 16	T2DM (UK)	Double-blind RCT	2 months	25(OH)D <sub>2</sub> 100,000 IU stat dose	serum 25(OH)D  FBS, HbA1c, calcium, insulin	Yes (p <0.02) but not did not achieve the sufficient level.  No significant change	16 ng/ml	25.16 ng/ml
(Jorde and Figenschau 2009)	N= 36 21–75 yrs	T2DM (Norway)	RCT	6 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 40,000 IU/week	serum 25(OH)D FBS, serum insulin, HbA1c, HOMA-B, HOMA-IR , calcium, lipid profile, BMI	Yes (p <0.001) and did achieve the sufficient level.  No significant change	24 ng/ml	47.32 ng/ml

(Witham <i>et al.</i> , 2010)	N= 61 18 years+	T2DM (Scotland)	Double-blind RCT	4 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 100,000 IU , or 200,000 IU stat oral dose	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c, HOMA-IR, cholesterol	Yes (p =0.003) only sufficient in the 200,000 IU group  No significant change	N/A	100,000 IU group = 23.6 ng/ml  200,000 IU group = 30.4 ng/ml
Patel, 2010	N= 24 Male=7 Female=17	T2DM (Israel)	Pilot prospective randomized trial no control	4 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 400 IU/day or 1200 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c, FBS, lipid profile, BMI, calcium	Yes (p<0.001) but did not achieve the sufficient level at either dose  No significant change	400 IU/day group = 17.6 ng/ml  1200 IU/day group = 15.6 ng/ml	400 IU/day group = 25.5 ng/ml  1200 IU/day group = 27.4 ng/ml
(Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh 2011)	N= 58	T2DM (Iran)	Intervention study	2 months	1,25(OH)2D <sub>3</sub> (calcitriol) 0.5 microgram per day	FBS, HbA1c, cholesterol, TG, HOMA-IR,  LDL	Decrease but not significantly  Significant decrease	N/A	N/A

(Al-Daghri <i>et al.</i> , 2012)	N= 92 Male=34 Female=58 30-70 yrs	T2DM (Saudi)	Non-RCT, Intervention	18 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 2000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  Corrected calcium  LDL  TC  HOMA-B  HOMA-IR, Insulin	Yes (p < 0.001) but did not achieve the sufficient level.  Yes (p =0.003)  Yes (p =0.004)  Yes (p <0.001)  Yes (p =0.002)  Yes (p <0.0001)  <b>Summary: improved lipid profile more significant in females</b>	12.88 ng/ml	21.88 ng/ml
Soric, 2012	N= 37 Female = 22 21–75 yrs	T2DM (USA)	Single-blind RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 2000 IU/day	HbA1c	Significant decrease (p < 0.013) in patients with baseline HbA1c >9%	N/A	N/A

Heshmat, 2012	N= 42 Male=15 Female=27 37-79 years	T2DM (Iran)	Double-blind RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 300,000 IU stat IM injection	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c, HOMA-IR, BMI, FBS	Yes (p = 0.009) and did achieve the sufficient level  No significant change	46.9 ng/ml	69.3 ng/ml
Tayebinejad, 2012	N= 60 Males and females 30-60 years	T2DM (Iran)	RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> fortified yogurt drink 1000IU/day vitamin D	25(OH)D  Serum of AGEs  FBS HbA1c HOMA-IR	Yes (p<0.001) and achieve the sufficient level.  Yes (p = 0.029)  Yes (p = 0.016) Yes (p = 0.001) Yes (p < 0.001)	16.24 ng/ml	30.72 ng/ml
Breslavsky, 2013	N= 47 Male=22 Female=25	T2DM (Israel)	Double-blind RCT	12 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 1000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D FBS, serum insulin, HbA1c, HOMA-B, HOMA-IR, lipid profile	No significant change	11.8 ng/ml	17.6 ng/ml

Yiu, 2013	N= 100 Male = 50 Female = 50	T2DM (Hong Kong)	Double-blind RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 5000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  Oxidative stress, FBS, HbA1c, lipid profile	Yes (p <0.001) and achieved the sufficient level  No significant change	21.1 ng/ml	58.6 ng/ml
Talaei, 2013	N= 100 70% women 30% men 30 to 70 years	T2DM (Iran)	Single blind study	2 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 50,000 IU/week	serum 25(OH)D  lipid profile  serum insulin  HOMA-IR  FBS	Yes (p =0.02) but were already sufficient at baseline  No significant change  Yes (p =0.02)  Yes (p =0.008)  Yes (p =0.02)	43.03 ng/ml	60.12 ng/ml

Alkharfy, 2013	N= 499 Male=267 Female=232 21-60 years	T2DM (Saudi)	RCT	12 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 2000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  BMI, FBS  TG, LDL, Total cholesterol, HDL	Yes (p =0.04) but did not achieve sufficient levels  No significant change  Yes (p <0.001 )	13.64 ng/ml	19.24 ng/ml
Eftekhari, 2013	N= 70 Male=35 Female=35 30-75 years	T2DM (Iran)	Double-blind RCT	3 months	2 x capsules of calcitriol (0.25 µg 1,25dihydroxy cholecalciferol per capsule) per day	HDL, oxidative stress  LDL, Total cholesterol, TG	No significant change  No significant change	N/A	N/A
Ryu, 2014	N= 62 47 to 63 years	T2DM (Korea)	RCT	6 months	2000 IU/day + calcium	25(OH)D  HOMA-IR, FBS, Total cholesterol, HDL, TG , HbA1c, BMI	Yes (p < 0.001) and achieve the sufficient level  No significant change	12.3 ng/ml	35.4 ng/ml

Yousefi RAD, 2014	N= 58 Male=36 Female=22 30-60 years	T2DM (Iran)	Double-blind RCT	2 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 4000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c  insulin concentration  HDL  LDL, Total cholesterol, TG	Yes (p <0.001) but did not achieve sufficient level  Yes (p =0.001)  Yes (p =0.027)  Significantly increased  No significant change	15.55 ng/ml	27.50 ng/ml
Labban, 2014	N= 722 Male= 360 Female= 362 36 to 61 years	T2DM (Morocco)	RCT	2 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 2000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c	Increased significantly (p<0.001) but did not achieve the sufficient level  yes (p=0.02)	14.23 ng/ml	23.89 ng/ml

Alzahrani, 2014	N= 248	T2DM (Saudi)	RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 45000 IU/day for 2 months  Stat dose 45,000 IU in the last month	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c, FBS, lipid profile, BMI	Yes (p =0.01) and achieved the sufficient level  No significant change	10.12 ng/ml	33.12 ng/ml
Kampmann, 2014	N= 16 Male=8 Female=8 18 years+	T2DM (Denmark)	Double- blind RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 11,200 IU/day for 2 weeks  5,600 IU/day for 10 weeks	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c, HOMA, BMI, lipid profile, calcium, FBS, serum insulin  Insulin secretion	Yes (p =0.02) and achieve the sufficient level  No significant change  Increased but not significantly	12.4 ng/ml	41.96 ng/ml



Tabesh, 2014	N= 118 Female=60 30 years +	T2DM (Iran)	Double-blind RCT	2 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 50,000 IU/week vitamin D + 1,000 mg/day calcium	Serum 25(OH)D  Serum insulin, HbA1c, HOMA-IR, LDL, Total cholesterol,  HOMA-B, HDL  BMI	Yes (p <0.001) but not did not achieve the sufficient level  Reduced significantly  Significant increase  No significant change	11.2 ng/ml	N/A
Nikooyeh, 2014	N= 90 Males and females 30-60 years	T2DM (Iran)	RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> fortified yogurt drink  1000IU/day vitamin D	25(OH)D  Serum of AGEs  HbA1c  Markers of oxidative stress	Yes (p<0.001) but already had sufficient levels at baseline  Yes (p <0.001)  Yes (p < 0.001)  No significant change	44.5 ng/ml	74.6 ng/ml

Nasri, 2014	N= 60 Male=17 Female = 43	T2DM (Iran)	Double-blind RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 50,000 IU/week	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c  FBS	Yes (p =0.001) but already had sufficient levels at baseline  Significant reduction in males  No significant change	33.56 ng/ml	65.6 ng/ml
Krul-poel, 2015	N= 245 Male = 156 Female = 89 18 years +	T2DM (Netherlands)	Double-blind RCT	6 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 50,000 IU/month	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c, AGEs	Yes (p < 0.01) and achieved sufficient levels  No significant change	24.32 ng/ml	41.44 ng/ml
Mohamad, 2015	N= 100	T2DM (Egypt)	Intervention	2 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 4500 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  FBS, HbA1c, LDL, Total cholesterol  HDL  TG	Yes (p < 0.05) and achieved sufficient level  Decreased significantly  Increased significantly  Significantly decreased in females	16 ng/ml	49.2 ng/ml

Alsofiani, 2015	N= 20 Male=15 Female=5 21 to 75 years	T2DM (Saudi)	Double-blind RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 5000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c, HOMA-IR, FBS, insulin level, BMI, corrected calcium, lipid profile  HOMA-B	Yes (p < 0.0001) and achieve the sufficient level.  No significant change  Significant improvement within vitamin D group, not compared to placebo	11.56 ng/ml	39.72 ng/ml
Sadiya, 2015	N= 87 All males 30-60 years	T2DM (UAE)	Double-blind RCT	6 months (2 phase of 3 months each)	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> Phase 1= 6000 IU/day Phase 2= 3000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  HbA1c, FBS, lipid profile	Peaked in phase 1 and achieved sufficient levels and then decrease in phase 2 significantly  No significant change	Phase 1= 6000 IU/day = 11.4 ng/ml	Phase 1= 6000 IU/day = 30.88 ng/ml Phase 2= 3000 IU/day = 24.92 ng/ml
Al-shahwan, 2015	N= 45 Male=21 Female=24 21 years +	T2DM (Saudi)	Intervention study	1 year	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub> 2000 IU/day	serum 25(OH)D  HOMA-IR  BMI, FBS, Total cholesterol, HDL, TG, calcium	Yes (p <0.05) but did not achieve the sufficient level  Yes (p <0.05)  No significant change	10.64 ng/ml	12.84 ng/ml

Shab Bidar, 2015	N= 100 Male=43 Female=57 40-60 years	T2DM  (Iran)	RCT	3 months	25(OH)D <sub>3</sub>  fortified yogurt drink  1000IU/day vitamin D	25(OH)D  FBS  HbA1c  Markers of oxidative stress including Total antioxidant	Yes (p<0.001) but did not achieve the sufficient level  Yes (p<0.001)  Yes (p<0.001)  Yes (p<0.001)	15.4 ng/ml	28.8 ng/ml
---------------------	---	--------------------	-----	----------	--	--	---	------------	------------

As shown in Table 1.2, evidence from recent experimental and observation studies has highlighted a potential role for vitamin D in improving glycaemic control, dyslipidaemia and markers of oxidative damage in diabetic patients. Vitamin D has been demonstrated to improve pancreatic beta cell function and decrease insulin resistance, reduce serum LDL-cholesterol and triglyceride levels and to upregulate potent endogenous antioxidants to combat oxidative stress. Despite these encouraging developments, the role of vitamin D supplementation in diabetes remains controversial and there are still many questions that need to be answered. In the Saudi population where both type 2 diabetes and vitamin D deficiency are so prevalent, the potential for vitamin D as an adjuvant to conventional diabetic therapies is all the more exciting.

### **1.8 Aims and objectives**

The aim of this study was to understand glycaemia, dyslipidaemia and oxidative stress in Saudi Arabian women who were vitamin D deficient with poorly controlled type 2 diabetes.

The objectives were as follows:

- To assess the effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on markers of glycaemia, including fasting serum glucose level, insulin resistance and secretion, and glycated haemoglobin in Saudi adult females
- To assess the effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on diabetic dyslipidaemia, including serum low density lipoprotein (LDL), high density lipoprotein (HDL), triglycerides (TG) and total cholesterol in Saudi adult females
- To assess the effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on oxidative stress, including total serum antioxidant levels and advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs) in Saudi adult females
- To establish whether different doses of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> elicit different responses in relation to markers of glycaemia, dyslipidaemia and oxidative stress

## **Chapter 2. Materials & Methods**

## 2.1 Materials, equipment and software

### 2.1.1 Materials

- ❖ Microcrystalline cellulose placebo; 2000 IU vitamin D<sub>3</sub>; 4000 IU vitamin D<sub>3</sub> (Metabolics Ltd, UK)
- ❖ 96-well microtiter plate format (Eppendorf company, German)
- ❖ Uric acid standard 100mg; reaction buffer 400uL; copper ion reagent 1.0mL; stop solution 1.5mL (Cell Biolabs, USA)
- ❖ 1N NaOH (Sigma Aldrich, USA)
- ❖ Albumin colorimetric assay kit (Cobas Albumin Gen.2, Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ Tina-quant Haemoglobin A1c Gen.3 turbidimetric inhibition immunoassay kit (Cobas A1C-3, Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ Calcium Gen. 2 assay kit (Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ Glucose HK GLUC3 enzymatic assay kit (Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ Cholesterol Gen. 2 colorimetric assay kit (Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ Triglycerides enzymatic colorimetric assay kit (Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ HDL-Cholesterol plus 3<sup>rd</sup> generation enzymatic colorimetric assay kit (Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ LDL-Cholesterol plus 2<sup>nd</sup> generation enzymatic colorimetric assay kit (Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ Insulin immunoassay kit (Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ Vitamin D total 25-hydroxyvitamin D immunoassay kit (Roche Diagnostics, USA)
- ❖ Eppendorf tubes (Eppendorf company, German)
- ❖ Sterile Gloves (Ansell, Canada)

- ❖ Deionized water (Local store, Saudi Arabia)

### **2.1.2 Equipment**

- ❖ Automated electrochemiluminescence assays (Roche Cobas E601, USA)
- ❖ Automated electrochemiluminescence assays (Roche Cobas E501, USA)
- ❖ OxiSelect TAC assay kit (Cell Biolabs, USA)
- ❖ Pipettes (Eppendorf company, German)
- ❖ Spectrophotometric microplate reader (BioTek, USA)
- ❖ AGE reader (Diagnoptics Technologies B.V., Groningen, the Netherlands)
- ❖ 50uL to 300uL adjustable single and multichannel micropipettes (Eppendorf company, German)
- ❖ Standard tape measure (Seca, Germany)
- ❖ Free-standing stadiometer (Seca, Germany)
- ❖ Weighing scales (Seca, Germany)
- ❖ 21G needle (BD, USA)
- ❖ EDTA, serum and lithium heparin tubes for blood collection (BD Vacutainer®, USA)
- ❖ Centrifuge 5702 (Eppendorf, Germany)
- ❖ Laboratory freezer minus 20 (Philip Kirsch, German)
- ❖ Laboratory freezer at minus 80 (Philip Kirsch, German)
- ❖ Laboratory fridge (Philip Kirsch, German)
- ❖ Orbital shaker (Lab tech, Korea)
- ❖ Informed consent form (see appendices)
- ❖ Pre-screening questionnaire (see appendices)
- ❖ Supplement recording calendar (see appendices)
- ❖ Debriefing questionnaire (see appendices)



- ❖ Blood analysis flow chart (see appendices)

### **2.1.3 Software**

- ❖ Microsoft office 2013 (Microsoft, USA)
- ❖ Statistics Package for Social Sciences (SPSS, version 20 for Windows) (SPSS Inc., Chicago, USA)
- ❖ Microsoft excel 2013 (Microsoft, USA)
- ❖ Powerful statistical software (Minitab 17) (Minitab Inc, USA)
- ❖ Microsoft Paint (Microsoft, USA)
- ❖ BMI calculator (NHS Tools, UK)

## **2.2 Ethical approval**

Ethical approval was granted on the 8<sup>th</sup> August 2013 by the Manchester Metropolitan Ethics Committee. Authorisation from Al-Noor Specialist Hospital, Saudi Arabia, was received on the 9<sup>th</sup> December 2013, and submitted to the Manchester Metropolitan Ethics Committee. Ethical approval was also granted from the Ethics committee at Al-Noor Specialist Hospital, Saudi Arabia, following receipt of the research proposal.

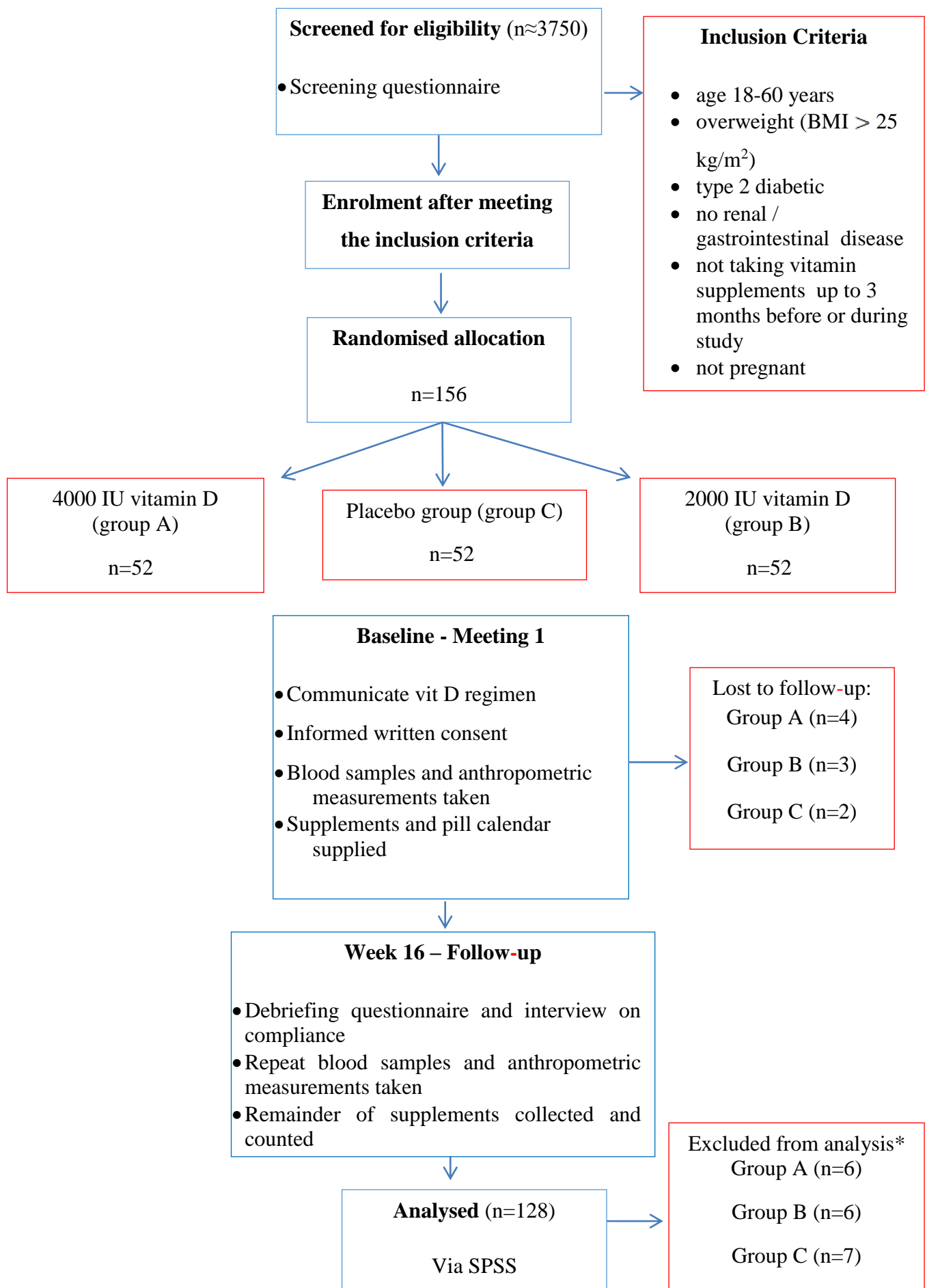
Funding has been granted through the Saudi Arabian Government Scholarship scheme by the Saudi Arabian Culture Bureau.

## **2.3 Study overview**

In this study, 156 poorly-controlled T2DM Saudi female patients were recruited from Al-Noor hospital (Saudi Arabia), between December 2013 and January 2014. Subjects who met the inclusion criteria (Figure 2.1) were randomly allocated to one of three test groups: placebo, 2000 IU vitamin D<sub>3</sub> daily and 4000 IU vitamin D<sub>3</sub> daily.

Participants were referred to the study by the consultant overseeing their care. If the participant met the inclusion criteria they were invited for an initial meeting between the participant and researcher where the objectives and expectations were outlined and informed consent obtained and documented clearly. Anthropometric measurements were taken, along with blood samples for analysis and a 16-week course of

supplements were allocated. A follow-up appointment was made at 16 weeks where repeat blood samples and anthropometric measurements were taken, a debriefing questionnaire completed and any remaining supplements collected. The general outline of the study is shown in Figure 2.1.



**Figure 2.1: Study design and progression flow chart.**

\*see 3.3 Reasons for attrition

## **2.4 Interventions**

Participants were randomly allocated one of three groups, 4000 IU per day (Group A), 2000 IU per day (Group B) or placebo (Group C). Both these supplement doses have been shown to be effective in raising serum vitamin D concentrations in a number of previous studies (Von Hurst *et al.*, 2008; Mitri *et al.*, 2011; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012). The placebo contained only microcrystalline cellulose as used in previous similar studies (Pittas *et al.*, 2007a) and was chosen as it cannot be readily absorbed by the body (Grossmann and Tangpricha 2010; Kaptchuk *et al.*, 2010).

The random allocation of patients to one of the three study groups was also imperative to minimize bias and ensure a balanced distribution of important variables between groups (Practice Committee of American Society for Reproductive 2008). In this study, patients were randomly allocated one of the three groups depending on the order in which they presented for their scheduled follow-up appointment with the doctor. These appointments had already been allocated by an impartial third party prior to this study commencing. For example, the patient attending appointment one was allocated group A, patient attending appointment two was allocated group B and so on. This use of third party randomisation enabled the order of allocation to the groups to be concealed to the researcher, thus eliminating bias. Furthermore, the researcher and the patient were both blind to which group would be assigned which supplement dose or placebo. In order to maintain the blinding, all tablets and packaging looked the same. Blinding has been a key facet of trials analysing vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on markers of diabetic control in order to minimise bias (Pittas *et al.*, 2007a; De Boer *et al.*, 2008; Von Hurst *et al.*, 2008; Nagpal *et al.*, 2009; Mitri *et al.*, 2011).

## **2.5 Safety margins**

Vitamin D intoxication is an uncommon but avoidable issue, which would result in hypercalcaemia. Safety is paramount in research on human subjects and thus the upper limit of safe vitamin D supplementation had to be determined prior to study initiation. The current consensus is that 10,000 IU/day is the recommended highest daily intake to be sure of no adverse outcomes (Hathcock *et al.*, 2007). As this study used 2000 IU and 4000 IU vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation, it can be assured that all supplementation was within safe parameters.

In order to prevent hypercalcaemia as a result of vitamin D intervention, levels of corrected calcium were measured prior to inclusion in the study. Any patient found to have higher than acceptable levels of corrected calcium became ineligible for further participation in the study.

## **2.6 Recruitment and sittings**

The target population was specifically Saudi females with poorly controlled type 2 diabetes between the ages of 18 and 60 years. Al-Noor hospital is the hub for outpatient diabetes clinics in the Makkah area. The researcher first determined eligible women for the study by reviewing around 125 files daily of Saudi diabetic females at the Diabetic Centre, looking for patients who met the inclusion criteria using the screening questionnaire for recruiting participants. A list of suitable patients was compiled for the attention of the specialist conducting the diabetic clinic to refer the patients on after their appointment. The women referred by the consultants were between 18 and 60 years of age and had poorly controlled T2DM. Participants who met the eligibility criteria were then invited to take part in the study via phone call. Participants were also sent flyers about the benefit of vitamin D and invited by What'sapp (if they use the app) to attend a meeting with the researcher after their next appointment with the specialist. During the appointment the study researcher explained the possible benefits of vitamin D in diabetic patients and what would be expected of them if they were to participate in the study. If they chose to participate it was also explained how to fill in a supplement recording calendar, the vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplements were given out, and blood samples taken for baseline measurements and initial AGE measurements taken.

All patient appointments and biological tests were carried out in Saudi Arabia. Patient appointments were conducted at the Al-Noor hospital. Laboratory tests were carried out by trained laboratory staff at the Al-Noor clinical laboratory. Study coordination, analysis and subsequent work were all undertaken at the Manchester Metropolitan University, Manchester, UK.

## **2.7 Inclusion and exclusion criteria**

Inclusion criteria for the study as shown in Figure 7 was as follows: Saudi Arabian women, whose parents were both Saudi Arabian, between the ages of 18 and 60 years

with poorly controlled type 2 diabetes (defined as glycated haemoglobin > 8%) (Kuo *et al.*, 2006; Wolff-McDonagh *et al.*, 2010) and BMI above 25 kg/m<sup>2</sup> with no prior history of renal, liver or gastrointestinal disease.

Patients with renal, liver or gastrointestinal disease, pregnancy or prior use of vitamin D supplements (three months prior to or during the study time) were excluded from the study as seen in Table 2.1. Vitamin D has a circulating half-life of 15 days and turnover in the body of two months (Jones 2008) and therefore excluding patients who had taken supplements within the past three months negated any confounding results from previous supplementation. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> is absorbed by the gut and then activated in the liver and kidneys. Previous studies have shown that renal or liver disease and gastrointestinal disease limits the activation or absorption of vitamin D<sub>3</sub>, thus rendering the intervention less effective (Ritz *et al.*, 1979; Farraye *et al.*, 2011; Vavricka and Rogler 2012; Stokes *et al.*, 2013). Pregnancy has been linked to vitamin D deficiency and resulting clinical outcomes such as gestational diabetes (Barrett and McElduff 2010). Pregnancy can further complicate the measurement of diabetes as diabetic control is more difficult as glucose levels change according to hormonal factors (Rafat and Ahmad 2012). Due to the added complications that pregnancy could bring to diabetic control, pregnant women were excluded from the study.

**Table 2.1: Study Inclusion and exclusion criteria.**

Inclusion Criteria	Exclusion Criteria
✓ Females aged 18-60 years	➤ Renal, liver or gastrointestinal disease e.g. Crohn's disease or liver failure
✓ BMI ≥ 25	➤ Those taking supplements that include vitamin D
✓ Glycated haemoglobin > 8% (Poorly controlled type 2 diabetics)	➤ Pregnancy
✓ Participant and their parents are both Saudi Arabian	➤ Hypoglycaemic changes

## **2.8 Sample size calculation**

ANCOVA was used to assess changes in outcomes after intervention, but the limitation of ANCOVA is that the statistical interpretations based on the F tests are sensitive to sample size. When the sample size is too small, there is inadequate power to calculate the F statistic and the hypothesis cannot be appropriately tested. The use of sample sizes which are inadequate can lead to misrepresentative results which may have profoundly negative clinical outcomes (Bailar *et al.*, 1992).

Specific power calculations for this study were therefore undertaken using G\*Power 3 (Faul *et al.*, 2007) and the recommendations of a statistician to ensure that the sample size was sufficient to detect the effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on biological outcomes. A power level of 80% was assumed, an effect size explaining 25% of the variance in vitamin D concentrations, with three groups to the study, a minimum sample size of N=128 was calculated to obtain significance at the p=0.05 level. Inevitably, some patients were lost to follow up. To compensate for this the number recruited was increased by 20%. If loss to follow up was greater than this, the analysis might be unsound and may not be publishable (Schulz and Grimes 2002). Consultation on the power calculations was taken with Dr M Sullivan, a Senior Lecturer at Manchester Metropolitan University. On consultation of similar previous interventional studies, it was noted that sample sizes ranging from between 37 and 92 participants had achieved significant validated results over various durations of one to 18 months (Raghuramulu *et al.*, 1992; Sugden *et al.*, 2008; Witham *et al.*, 2010; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Soric *et al.*, 2012).

## **2.9 Informed consent form**

Written information sheets contribute to patient understanding of a trial more than verbal discussion of the information (Langdon *et al.*, 2002; Shukla *et al.*, 2012). It has also been shown that such information sheets are often overly complicated in the language that they use, especially if the target audience is young or has low literacy levels (Franck and Winter 2004). The optimum design for an informed consent form has been shown to be brief and to the point (Epstein and Lasagna 1969). In this study, an informed consent sheet was given to the participants which explained what was expected of them during the study and what would happen at each stage. The language used in the form was simple and easy to understand. The participant was asked to

confirm in writing that they understood the information presented to them and to accept or decline the offer to take part in the study. Contact information for the researcher was included on the information sheet so that participants could raise any questions directly and at any time. The researcher also spent a one-to-one session with each participant, which has been shown to increase participant understanding in previous studies (Flory and Emanuel 2004).

## **2.10 Pre-study screening questionnaire**

Potential participants attended a meeting with the researcher where their eligibility for the study was assessed. The researcher first checked that the potential participants met the inclusion criteria and did not breach the exclusion criteria. Those participants that met the inclusion criteria and agreed to participate in the study then went on to complete the pre-screening questionnaire which is discussed below.

In order to produce an effective questionnaire, the language used must be simple, understandable and precise. The language used should not be too formal or scientific in order to minimise confusion and misunderstanding (McLeod 2008; Gould 2011). The questionnaire for this study was developed in English and then translated to Arabic. The responses were then translated back in to English for analysis. The questions asked in this questionnaire fell in to two categories: personal information and medical information. These were arranged in a logical order, with the personal information questions first (Berdie *et al.*, 1986; Hague 1993). The questions were closed where possible, with a minimum number of open ended questions as these are more difficult to analyse (Oppenheim 1992). For closed questions, a set number of responses were provided, and the subject prompted to circle the most appropriate answer.

The questionnaire was given out in a face-to-face meeting with the study researcher. This ensures that any misunderstanding is rectified and the errors or unanswered questions kept to a minimum and so response rates improved (Oppenheim 1992). A number of background questions were used to determine patients' gender, age, marital status, education level, employment history, ethnic origin and smoking status. The questionnaire also indicated whether the participants were currently taking daily vitamin supplements, or whether they were taking vitamin D supplements three months prior to inclusion in the study. Specific medical conditions were checked, together with listing the prescribed medications that the participants were taking. This



section of the questionnaire aimed to identify factors that potentially confound the data.

## **2.11 Anthropometric measurements**

Body mass index (BMI) is known to be a strong indicator of diabetes risk (Schulze *et al.*, 2012). Participants' height and weight were measured and recorded by the study researcher. Height (in centimetres) was recorded whilst the subject was standing erect and barefoot using a free-standing stadiometer. Weight (in kilograms) was measured using a hospital grade scale (Jack *et al.*, 1994). BMI was calculated as weight (kg) / height (m)<sup>2</sup>.

## **2.12 Blood collection**

10 mL of blood was collected at baseline and at 16 weeks. It was drawn by a trained phlebotomist from the medial cubital vein using aseptic technique and a 21G needle. Blood was taken to fill a 4 mL vacutainer plain tube (to test vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and insulin), 2 mL vacutainer EDTA tube (to test HbA1c) and 4 mL vacutainer lithium heparin tube (to test lipids, fasting glucose, calcium, albumin and antioxidant). The patient's information was recorded on the blood bottles as Name, Date of Birth and Hospital number (or equivalent) for identification. In order to test fasting glucose levels, participants were asked to fast (no food or beverages except water) for a minimum of ten hours prior to the phlebotomy appointment (Nagpal *et al.*, 2009). This is due to the fact that test results could be affected by consuming food and beverages. This can lead to imprecise results as during fasting, glucagon is activated which raises plasma glucose levels (The global diabetes community 2013).

The withdrawn blood was taken to the hospital lab to be centrifuged and kept in the freezer at minus 20°C until the end of the recruitment period. The only exception to this was the sample of total antioxidant levels which had to be stored off-site at King Abulaziz Research Centre at a temperature of -80°C. Once all the data had been collated at baseline and following the 16-week trial, the researcher went to the lab to run the tests with the technicians.

### **2.13 Supplement compliance**

In this study, the aim was to quantify compliance and employ methods which increase compliance to optimal levels. A calendar and pill counting were used to assess compliance by Talaei *et al.* (2013) and von Hurst *et al.* (2010). Subject interview can be particularly useful as it provides qualitative details on why the subject may not have complied, not solely whether they complied or not. In the case of von Hurst *et al.* (2010), subjects reported difficulty in taking four capsules per day for six months. This was taken into account in the present study to reduce the number of capsules required as this could negatively affect compliance.

Pill counting of the surplus supply by weight or number is a proven method of obtaining an objective figure for compliance during the study period (Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015). This method has been employed in a number of studies (De Boer *et al.*, 2008; Dong *et al.*, 2010; Talaei *et al.*, 2013).

Other aids for improving compliance involve calendar charts, which enable the subject to record days when the pill was taken and thus highlights to the researcher the days when it was missed. In a meta-analysis of the success of compliance methods in 153 studies showed that no particular intervention had a clear advantage over another (Roter *et al.*, 1998). However, methods that encompassed cognitive and behavioural components improved compliance substantially.

Whilst there is no gold standard for compliance assessment, this study incorporated a calendar for recording pill usage, along with a debriefing questionnaire and interview on compliance issues during the study period and counting remaining supply at 16 weeks. In addition, the researcher contacted each participant daily via What'sapp asking them to reply that they had taken their supplement that day. This method of contacting participants via SMS has been shown to improve medication adherence by 17.8% (Strandbygaard *et al.*, 2010).

### **2.14 Debriefing Questionnaire**

At the end of the 16-week trial, an appointment was made for every participant to meet with the researcher. Again, participants were reminded via phone one week in advance to attend their appointment. At this final appointment, any leftover tablets were collected, along with the calendars and the left over pills counted. A debriefing

questionnaire was administered to ensure that no changes had occurred during the study that would inadvertently affect the results. These included changes to prescribed medicines, onset of new medical conditions and use of any additional vitamins. The baseline anthropometric measurements were re-recorded, along with the AGEs measured and blood samples taken for the previous parameters.

## **2.15 Blood analysis**

All blood sampling methods are in accordance with the procedures in place at the Al-Noor clinical laboratory and information received from Roche (Roche 2013). Storage and deposition of blood samples were in line with the Human Tissue Act and Manchester Metropolitan University guidelines.

### **2.15.1 Measurement of the concentration of vitamin D**

Analysis was carried out using the Roche Cobas E601 analyser. This is a competitive electrochemiluminescent protein binding assay designed to measure total 25-OH vitamin D in serum or plasma, using vitamin D binding protein (VDBP) as capture protein to bind vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and vitamin D<sub>2</sub>. 16µl of serum was incubated with pre-treatment reagent, releasing the vitamin D from its binding partner Vitamin D Binding Protein (VDBP).

The sample was then incubated with ruthenium labelled VDBP, forming vitamin D-ruthenium labelled VDBP complexes. Finally, streptavidin-coated micro-particles were added which occupy any free sites in the ruthenium labelled VDBP. The sample was then aspirated into the measuring cell, and the microparticles magnetically attach to the surface of the electrode. A voltage was applied to the electrode, inducing chemiluminescent emission, which was measured by a photomultiplier. Results were determined via a calibration curve that was generated by the analysis system. Calibration was performed once every 24 hours. The control interval was set with the lower limit value between 13.180- 20.620 ng/ml and the upper limit value of 25.200- 37.800 ng/ml using PreciControl Varia.

Previous studies have looked at this method of vitamin D measurement and compared to other methods of measurement and found high concordance (Abdel-Wareth *et al.*, 2013). According to the classification of The Endocrine Society, vitamin D deficiency

is defined using the serum concentrations shown in Table 2.2 (Holick 2004; Holick and Chen 2008; Holick *et al.*, 2011).

**Table 2.2: Classification of vitamin D deficiency according to The Endocrine Society, using blood serum concentration of vitamin D.**

(Holick 2004; Holick and Chen 2008; Holick *et al.*, 2011)

Classification of vitamin D deficiency	Concentration of vitamin D
Deficiency	< 20 ng/ml (< 50 nmol/L)
Insufficient	21-29 ng/ml (51-74 nmol/L)
Adequate or sufficient	> 30 ng/ml (> 75 nmol/L)

### 2.15.2 Measurement of insulin

Insulin levels were measured using the electrochemiluminescent immunoassay, as used in (Nagpal *et al.*, 2009; Tarcin *et al.*, 2009; Shab-Bidar *et al.*, 2011). The Roche electrochemiluminescent immunoassay was used and analysed using the Cobas e601 analysis system. The assay was designed to measure insulin in 20µl of serum in the same method as above, using a biotinylated monoclonal insulin-specific antibody, and a monoclonal insulin-specific antibody labelled with ruthenium. Results were determined via a calibration curve, which was generated by the analysis system. Calibration was performed once every 24 hours. The control interval was set with the lower limit value between 18.980- 26.22 µU/mL and the upper limit value of 59.140-81.660 µU/mL Using PreciControl Multimarker/ Universal.

### 2.15.3 Measurement of the concentration of glycated haemoglobin

This study used the Roche turbidimetric inhibition immunoassay (TINIA). This is a two-step assay where the sample and an anti-HbA1c antibody are mixed, causing glycohaemoglobin (HbA1c) to form soluble antigen-antibody complexes. The addition of polyhapten then react with excess anti-HbA1c antibodies to form an insoluble antibody-polyhapten complex which can be quantified turbidimetrically using the Cobas e501 analyser. A blood volume of 2 µl was diluted with 180 µl Hemolyzing Reagent. The control interval was set with the lower limit value between 4.80-6.12% using PreciControl HbA1c norm (normal) and the upper limit value of 9.3-11.7% using PreciControl HbA1c path (Pathogenic).

A diagnosis of diabetes is made with HbA1c levels of 6.5% or greater (WHO 2011; American Diabetes Association 2012). This study was interested in patients with poorly controlled T2DM, defined as HbA1c levels of greater than 8%, as used in previous studies (Rotchford *et al.*, 2002; Kuo *et al.*, 2006; Wolff-McDonagh *et al.*, 2010).

#### **2.15.4 Measurement of the concentration of lipids**

This study used an enzymatic method to measure high-density lipoprotein (HDL), low density lipoprotein (LDL), triglycerides (TG) and total cholesterol (TC). HDL and LDL was measured using the Roche enzymatic colorimetric assay system. The concentration of HDL- and LDL- cholesterol is determined enzymatically by cholesterol esterase and cholesterol oxidase. Cholesterol esters are broken down into free cholesterol and fatty acids by cholesterol esterase. In the presence of oxygen, cholesterol is oxidized by cholesterol oxidase to 4-cholestenone and hydrogen peroxide. In the presence of peroxidase, the hydrogen peroxide generated reacts with 4-amino-antipyrine and HSDA to form a purple-blue dye. The colour intensity of this dye is directly proportional to the cholesterol concentration and is measured photometrically using the Cobas analyser e501. A volume of 2.5µl of serum was used to measure HDL and 2µl of serum for LDL. The control intervals for HDL- cholesterol were set as 23.7-32.5 mg/dL for the lower limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 1 and 53.2-73.6 mg/dL for the upper limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 2. The control intervals for LDL- cholesterol were set 44.6-61.4 mg/dL for the lower limit and 80.3-110.7 mg/dL for the upper limit, again using PreciControl Multi 1 & 2 respectively.

Triglycerides (TG) were measured using a Roche assay that uses a lipoprotein lipase for the rapid and complete hydrolysis of triglycerides to glycerol followed by oxidation to dihydroxyacetone phosphate and hydrogen peroxide. The hydrogen peroxide produced then reacts with 4-aminophenazone and 4-chlorophenol under the catalytic action of peroxidase to form a red dyestuff. The colour intensity of the red dyestuff formed is directly proportional to the triglyceride concentration and can be measured photometrically. A sample size of 2 µl was used and the control intervals set as 93-113 mg/dL for the lower limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 1 and 184-224 mg/dL for the upper limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 2.

Total cholesterol (TC) was measured using a Roche assay. Cholesterol esters are cleaved by the action of cholesterol esterase to yield free cholesterol and fatty acids. Cholesterol oxidase then catalyzes the oxidation of cholesterol to cholest-4-en-3-one and hydrogen peroxide. In the presence of peroxidase, the hydrogen peroxide formed effects the oxidative coupling of phenol and 4-aminophenazone to form a red quinone-imine dye. The colour intensity of the dye formed is directly proportional to the cholesterol concentration. It is determined by measuring the increase in absorbance using the Cobas e501 analyser. A volume of 2µl of serum was sampled and the control intervals set as 74.1-90.5 mg/dL for the lower limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 1 and 155-191 mg/dL for the upper limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 2.

Table 2.3 shows the desirable, low, borderline high, high and very high cut off points for lipid measurements, as defined by the American Heart Association (The American Heart Association 2013). These cut offs were used to compare the lipid levels pre-intervention and post-intervention to assess whether vitamin D<sub>3</sub> has significantly altered lipid values.

The American Diabetes Association published guidelines in 2012 on desirable lipid levels for diabetic patients, whilst adding a limit for a low HDL cut-off (American Diabetes Association 2012). These are in agreement with the optimal levels shown in Table 2.3.

**Table 2.3: Defining the cut offs for lipid measurements.**

(Adapted from The American Heart Association 2013).

	Desirable	Low	Border line high	High	Very high
HDL	≥40 mg/dL for men ≥50 mg/dL for women	< 35 mg/dL	N/A	N/A	N/A
LDL	<100 mg/dL	N/A	130 to 159 mg/dL	160 to 189 mg/dL	≥190 mg/dL
TG	<150 mg/dL	N/A	150–199 mg/dL	200–499 mg/dL	≥500 mg/dL
TC	<200 mg/dL	N/A	200 to 239 mg/dL	≥240 mg/dL	N/A

**2.15.5 Measurement of the concentration of fasting Glucose**

Fasting glucose levels were determined using the Roche enzymatic reference method combining 2µl of serum with hexokinase. 4,5 Hexokinase catalyzes the phosphorylation of glucose to glucose-6-phosphate by ATP. Glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase oxidizes glucose-6-phosphate in the presence of NADP to gluconate-6-phosphate. No other carbohydrate is oxidized. The rate of NADPH formation during the reaction is directly proportional to the glucose concentration and is measured photometrically using the Cobas e501 analyser. The control intervals were set as 92-112 mg/dL for the lower limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 1 and 212-260 mg/dL for the upper limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 2.

**2.15.6 Measurement of the concentration of corrected calcium**

The most popular method of calcium analysis in the previous studies is chemiluminescence (Orwoll *et al.*, 1994; Mitri *et al.*, 2011; Shab-Bidar *et al.*, 2011; Talaei *et al.*, 2013). Calcium ions in 3 µl of serum react with 5-nitro-5'methyl-BAPTA (NM-BAPTA) under alkaline conditions, forming a complex. This complex reacts in the second step with EDTA to form a calcium EDTA complex + NM-BAPTA. The

change in absorbance is directly proportional to the calcium concentration and is measured photometrically. The control intervals were set as 8.00-9.40 mg/dL for the lower limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 1 and 12.6-15.0 mg/dL for the upper limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 2.

About 45% of calcium in the blood is normally transported partly bound to plasma proteins, notably albumin. When albumin concentrations fluctuate substantially, total calcium levels may vary (Goltzman 2000). Such discrepancies can be 'corrected' using the formula:

$$\text{Corrected calcium (mM)} = \text{measured total Ca (mM)} + [40 - \text{serum albumin (g/L)}] \times 0.02$$

Albumin was measured using the Roche cobas c 501 colorimetric assay. A buffer solution is added to 3µl of serum to give a pH value of 4.1. At this concentration, albumin is able to bind with bromcresol green (BCG), an anionic dye, to form a blue-green complex. The colour intensity of the blue-green colour is directly proportional to the albumin concentration in the sample and is measured photometrically. The control intervals were set as 2.83-3.59 gm/dL for the lower limit using PreciControl ClinChem Multi 1 and 4.45-5.65 gm/dL for the upper limit using and PreciControl ClinChem Multi 2.

### **2.15.7 Measurement of Oxidative Stress (Total Antioxidant Capacity)**

Total antioxidant capacity (TAC) has been demonstrated to be a reliable method for measuring oxidative stress, with a lower TAC representing higher levels of oxidative stress (Ceriello *et al.*, 1997). TAC was assessed using a colorimetric method with the commercially available Cell Biolabs' OXiSelect TAC assay kit (Antibodies online 2013). This method utilises a standard against which to measure the total antioxidant capacity (ascorbic acid; bovine serum albumin [BSA]; glutathione [GSH]; vitamin E; uric acid; butylated hydroxytoluene [BHT]). 20µl of plasma was collected with heparin and then centrifuged at 4°C for 10 minutes. To measure total antioxidant capacity in the samples, the samples were compared to a known concentration of uric acid standard within a 96-well microtiter plate format. Samples and standards were diluted with a reaction buffer and a reading obtained using a standard 96-well spectrophotometric microplate reader at 490nm. Upon addition of the copper ion reagent into each well the reaction proceeded for a few minutes. The reaction was then



stopped and once again read with the spectrophotometric microplate reader at 490nm. Quality control solutions of a fixed concentration of total antioxidants were ran in duplicate and the absorbance of the control sample measured as with the plasma samples.

## **2.16 Homeostasis Model Assessment**

Insulin resistance and progressive pancreatic  $\beta$ -cell dysfunction have been shown to be paramount in the pathogenesis of type 2 diabetes (Song *et al.*, 2007). There have been various methods employed to assess these factors, including fasting insulin level, fasting glucose/insulin ratio (FGIR), homeostasis model assessment for insulin resistance (HOMA-IR) and quantitative insulin-sensitivity check index (QUICKI) (Matthews *et al.*, 1985; Bergman 1989; Katz *et al.*, 2000; Cutfield *et al.*, 2003; Kurtoglu *et al.*, 2010). HOMA-IR, however has been found to be far superior to FGIR and QUICKI in accurately determining insulin resistance (Keskin *et al.*, 2005). Therefore, HOMA-IR is a frequently used marker in clinical research studies (Wallace and Matthews 2002; Cutfield *et al.*, 2003). The Homeostasis Model Assessment (HOMA) estimates both beta cell function (%B) insulin resistance (%IR), as percentages of a normal reference population. It is derived from calculating the balance between hepatic glucose secretion and insulin secretion from fasting levels of glucose and insulin using the following formulas: (Matthews *et al.*, 1985; Wallace *et al.*, 2004).

HOMA-B = Fasting insulin level/ fasting glucose concentrations – 3.5 (Wallace *et al.*, 2004).

HOMA-IR= Fasting insulin ( $\mu$ U/mL) x Fasting glucose (mg/dL) /405 (Matthews *et al.*, 1985).

As the HOMA model uses only a single measurement of fasting insulin and glucose it is seen to be an easy, cheap and reliable alternative to large-scale epidemiologic studies.

## **2.17 Advanced Glycation Endproducts (AGE) measurement**

An AGE reader was used. This can assess AGE levels within the skin in less than 30 seconds and is a non-invasive procedure. Some AGEs have auto-fluorescence capabilities. The AGE reader has a UV light source which penetrates the skin to a

depth of 1 mm. The AGEs become excited, and emit auto-fluorescence at particular wavelengths. The detector within the AGE reader can assess the wavelengths of auto-fluorescence produced by the AGEs, and its intensity, which correlate to the quantity of AGEs present within the skin tissue (Diagnoptics 2012).

## **2.18 Data protection**

The researcher obtained an MRC data protection certificate prior to commencing the study and the study followed data protection 1998 guidelines to ensure that only those involved in the study had access to data and that all computers that store this data are encrypted with a password (Smith and Harding 2013). The study was anonymised and all subjects given a unique study number. A key linking patient names and their study number was held by the study supervisor.

## **2.19 Data handling and cleaning**

All data was entered in to and maintained in Microsoft Excel. All entries were double checked to minimise data entry errors. Before statistical analysis, data was cleaned and checked for mistakes. If during the course of the study, changes had occurred that would inadvertently affect the results, these subjects were excluded from the study. This included non-compliance with taking vitamin, changes to prescribed medicines, onset of new medical conditions, use of any additional vitamins and not returning after 16 weeks. Adherence to medication was calculated by taking the worst outcome from either the pill calendar, debriefing questionnaire or returned supplements. This value for the number of pills not taken during the study period was used to calculate percentage adherence (number of pills not taken/total number prescribed) x100. Where adherence was found to be less than 80%, participants were excluded from further analyses. This method of adherence calculation has been shown to be an acceptable level of adherence (Winkler *et al.*, 2002; Osterberg and Blaschke 2005; Mitri *et al.*, 2011).

## **2.20 Statistical analyses**

Microsoft Excel was used to handle and maintain the data. All statistical analyses was performed using Statistics Package for Social Sciences (SPSS, version 20).

The population was characterised using descriptive statistics including mean, median, mode and range summary statistics for age, BMI and biological test results. Pill adherence was calculated as described in the previous section and compared between test groups by means of a one-way ANOVA. The Kolmogorov-Smirnov test was used to test the assumption that the clinical outcome measures are normally distributed. If necessary, appropriate transformations such as logarithms were used to normalise the data.

To compare pre- and post-treatment variables, a multivariate approach is needed (Young 2007). An ANCOVA model was used to adjust the mean values of the 16-week outcome measures by controlling for the within-subjects differences in the baseline measures, leading to precise estimates of the between-subjects effects of the treatments, taking in to account the interactions between covariates and treatment groups (Albert 1999; Raab *et al.*, 2000; Pocock *et al.*, 2002). The ANCOVA was based upon the General Linear Model (GLM) procedure, with statistical significance  $\alpha < 0.05$ . The GLM assumption of homogeneity of regression slopes (i.e. that the slopes of the lines of the outcome measures versus the baseline measures are equal for each test group) was tested by determining the significance of the interaction between covariates and the three treatment groups. A non-significant interaction at  $\alpha = 0.05$  implies homogeneity of regression slopes (Rutherford 2001). The effect sizes were interpreted according to the criteria of Ferguson (2009) where eta squared  $< .04$  = negligible;  $.041$  to  $.249$  = low;  $.250$  to  $.639$  = moderate;  $.640$  to  $1.00$  = high.

Mixed ANOVA considers the number of times the dependent variable is measured per participant (Robert 2012). Two-way interaction is used to examine whether the effect of one factor depends on the level of another factor and vice versa (Robert 2012). In the present study, the effect of two different doses of vitamin D supplementation were compared against a placebo over time (pre-test and post-test). Mixed ANOVA was used to examine if there was an interaction within subject groups (pre-test and post-test) and between subject groups (A, B and C) on the dependent variable.

## **Chapter 3. Patient Demographics**

### 3.1 Introduction

As with many diseases, certain traits and lifestyle factors can influence a person's susceptibility to developing diabetes. There are many factors which confer a small amount of risk such as certain genetic polymorphisms, and others which confer a much larger risk such as obesity. Many studies have found that non-modifiable risk factors such as gender, age at onset of disease, duration of diabetes and the current age of the patient directly affect HbA1c (Verma *et al.*, 2006).

It is well documented that middle-aged and older adults are at highest risk of developing type 2 diabetes (CDC 2014). A wider age range of 18-60 years was selected in this study to enable comparisons with other similar studies (Mitri *et al.*, 2011; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012). Several studies have shown a robust inverse relationship, especially in women, between T2DM prevalence and education level. The relationship between education level and health is, however, a complex one and is likely influenced by many factors, including lifestyle, access to health services and awareness of health promotion (Sacerdote *et al.*, 2012). Lifestyle factors such as diet and smoking are considered to be strong risk factors for the development of diabetes. It is widely acknowledged that appropriate use of diet and exercise can increase insulin sensitivity, improve glycaemic control and reduce the need for intervention with oral medication or insulin (Ainsworth *et al.*, 1993; Nielsen 1998a).

It is well documented that having a family history of diabetes increases the risk of developing the disease, however the contribution of genetics to diabetes is not a simple topic (Valdez *et al.*, 2007). There is considerable variation in the heredity of diabetes among different populations and in different environments. Studies have also shown that an increased duration of diabetes correlates with higher HbA1c levels (Verma *et al.*, 2006).

Obesity is one of the main non-genetic risk factors for diabetes (Hamman 1992). Weight gain has been shown to cause a decrease in insulin sensitivity, possibly as a mechanism to halt further weight gain (Hamman 1992). Increases in BMI amongst type 2 diabetics have been shown to be a strong indicator of changes in HbA1c as documented in longitudinal cohort studies. Similarly, patients who lose weight are far more likely to reach their target HbA1c than those whose weight remains stable or increases (Wilding 2014).

The risk factors that are linked to worse prognostic outcomes may confound results if they are unevenly distributed between groups (Practice Committee of American Society for Reproductive 2008). The aim of this study was to identify the relevant modifiable and non-modifiable risk factors and to control for their effects. As such, the following parameters were measured across the two groups (Group A: 4000 IU of vitamin D per day, and Group B: 2000 IU per day) and compared against the age-matched control group:

- Age, education level, smoking status, BMI and diet
- Family history and duration of type 2 diabetes

### **3.2 Materials & methods**

Ethical approval was granted by the Manchester Metropolitan University Ethics Committee as stated in section 2.2. This was a double-blind, randomized control trial of 156 female type 2 diabetics with HbA1c levels greater than 8.0 percent. All participants were recruited from Al-Noor hospital in Saudi Arabia and informed consent was obtained as detailed in sections 2.6 and 2.9. Subjects who met the inclusion criteria were randomly allocated to one of three test groups. These were as follows: 2000 IU vitamin D per day; 4000 IU vitamin D per day; or a placebo, as described in section 2.3. Participants were also asked to attend a meeting and complete a pre-study screening questionnaire at baseline, and a debriefing questionnaire at 16 weeks as per sections 2.10 and 2.14.

### **3.3 Results**

One hundred and fifty-six subjects were initially recruited, however, due to attrition between the baseline measurements and the final measurements (collected 16 weeks after the baseline), the total number of participants was  $n = 128$ : 42 in group A, 43 in group B and 43 in group C. The reasons for the attrition of 10 individuals from Group A and nine individuals each from Groups B and C (based on the responses to the debriefing questionnaire) are listed in Table 3.1.

**Table 3.1: Reasons for attrition**

Reason	Group	Group	Group
	A	B	C
Non-compliance with taking vitamin D supplements	1	2	2
Contracted gastrointestinal malabsorption during the intervention	1	1	0
Changed diabetic medication during the intervention	4	3	2
Did not return after 16 weeks	4	3	2
Took additional vitamin D	0	0	3

The demographic characteristics of the 128 participants, classified into groups A, B, and C, as reported in the Pre-Questionnaire, are summarized in Table 3.2. All of the participants were Saudi women. The most frequent age-group, representing about half of the women in Group A, B, and C was 45 to 54 years. The next most frequent age-group, representing about one third of the women in Group A, B, and C was 55 to 60 years. The most frequent levels of education of over half the women in each group were no schooling or primary school. About 14 percent of the women in each group were employed, and over 70 percent in each group were unemployed. Consequently, in terms of their demographic characteristics, the women in groups A, B, and C appeared to be approximately equivalent.

**Table 3.2: Demographic characteristics of participants at baseline (N = 128)**

Characteristic	Category	Group A		Group B		Group C	
		n	%	n	%	n	%
Nationality	Saudi	42	100.0	43	100.0	43	100.0
Gender	Female	42	100.0	43	100.0	43	100.0
Age	25-34	1	2.4	1	2.3	0	0.0
	35-44	3	7.1	7	16.3	5	11.6
	45-54	24	57.1	21	48.8	21	48.8
	55-60	14	33.3	14	32.6	17	39.5
Education	No schooling	13	31.0	8	18.6	16	37.2
	Primary school	10	23.8	13	30.2	11	25.6
	Secondary school	11	26.2	7	16.3	5	11.6
	High school	1	2.4	4	9.3	4	9.3
	Diploma	3	7.1	2	4.7	2	4.7
	Bachelor's degree	4	9.5	8	18.6	4	9.3
	Postgraduate degree	0	0.0	1	2.3	1	2.3
Employment	Employed	6	14.3	6	14.0	6	14.0
	Retired	2	4.8	6	14.0	3	7.0
	Unemployed	34	81.0	31	72.1	34	79.1

The health-related characteristics of the 128 participants, classified into groups A, B, and C, as reported in the Pre-Questionnaire, are summarized in Table 3.3. Supplement compliance was very high (over 96%) and those who had taken less than 80% of the tablets were excluded from the study. The majority of the participants (81.0 % in group A, 86.0 % in group B, and 69.8 % in group C) were classified as obese (BMI > 30 kg/m<sup>2</sup>). None of the women were pregnant. Only three or fewer women in each group were smokers or had a special diet. Over half of the participants in each group took vitamin supplements that did not contain vitamin D, before the study. The duration of diabetes of about two thirds or more of the participants in each group was over eight years. The family history of diabetes was very high in group A (95.2 %) and group B



(93.0 %) but relatively low in group C (18.6 %). All of the participants reported complications, of which the most frequent were neuropathy (about 80 % or more in groups A, B, and C); and cardiovascular disease (over 80 % in groups A, B, and C). Hypothyroidism was present in about one fifth of the patients in each group. Consequently, in terms of their health related characteristics, groups A, B, and C appeared to be approximately equivalent (with the exception of family history of diabetes).

**Table 3.3: Health-related characteristics of participants at baseline (N = 128)**

Characteristic	Category	Group A		Group B		Group C	
		n	%	n	%	n	%
	Overweight (BMI = 25.1 to 30)	8	19.0	6	14.0	13	30.2
	Obese (BMI > 30)	34	81.0	37	86.0	30	69.8
Pregnancy	Not pregnant	42	100.0	43	100.0	43	100.0
Smoking	Smoker	2	5.8	3	7.0	2	4.7
Diet	Special diet	3	7.1	3	7.0	1	2.3
Supplements (not containing vitamin D).	Yes	25	59.5	27	62.8	22	51.2
Duration of diabetes	1-2 years	7	16.7	3	7.0	4	9.3
	3-5 years	2	4.8	10	23.3	5	11.6
	6-8 years	2	4.8	2	4.7	5	11.6
	> 8 years	31	73.8	28	65.1	29	67.4
Family history of DM	Yes	40	95.2	40	93.0	8	18.6
Complications	Yes	42	100.0	43	100.0	43	100.0

	Nephropathy	0	0.0	0	0.0	1	2.3
	Neuropathy	37	88.1	35	81.4	34	79.1
	Diabetic Cataract	8	19.0	6	14.0	14	32.6
	Cardiovascular disease (e.g. coronary artery disease, hypertension, heart failure etc.)	12	28.6	5	11.6	4	9.3
	Dyslipidaemia	37	88.1	39	90.7	36	83.7
	Retinopathy	12	28.6	18	41.9	9	20.9
Comorbidities	Hypothyroidism	10	23.8	8	18.6	9	20.9

### 3.4 Discussion

In this chapter the modifiable and non-modifiable risk factors and their effect on diabetes will be discussed.

#### 3.4.1 Age and duration of diabetes

The mean age group across all study groups was 45-54 years. This is unsurprising given that older age is a well-documented risk factor for the development of type 2 diabetes and the peak age of onset of type 2 diabetes is usually later than type 1 (CDC 2014). In the 25-34 age group there were only 1.5 percent (n=2) of participants. Orwoll *et al.* (1994) has previously suggested that young patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus may confound outcomes due to the perceived lowered insulin secretion in diabetics of shorter duration. Therefore, despite low numbers of type 2 diabetics in Orwoll's 1994 study, it was important to take into account the duration of diabetes before analysis of the results.

The average duration of diabetes was over eight years in two-thirds of the study population. Studies have shown that an increased duration of diabetes correlates with higher HbA1c levels (Verma *et al.*, 2006). With increased age and duration of diabetes

the tendency is for the blood sugar level to increase, followed by an increase in the HbA1c and the fasting insulin level (Shera *et al.*, 2004).

### **3.4.2 Education level**

The mean education level of study participants was no schooling or primary school education (55.4 percent, n= 71). This supports what previous studies have found that lower levels of education are related to higher prevalence of type 2 diabetes amongst women (Robbins *et al.*, 2001; Agardh *et al.*, 2011; Sacerdote *et al.*, 2012). Education level is not thought to directly influence the biology of type 2 diabetes; however its effect on the disease is mediated through other risk factors associated with low levels of education (smoking status, diet, exercise, BMI). Conversely, a higher level of education is thought to relate to positive health impacts (Winkleby *et al.*, 1992; Berkman and Macintyre 1997). For example, those who are more educated are likely to be more amenable to health education and to have better access to healthcare, enabling them to exhibit more positive health practices. It is therefore perhaps unsurprising that the majority of the participants in this study had had little education.

### **3.4.3 Smoking**

The incidence of smoking amongst participants in all groups was low (5.5 percent, n=7). This was surprising given that smoking is a well-documented risk factor for the development of type 2 diabetes (Eliasson 2003; Haire-Joshu *et al.*, 2004). A systematic review by Willi *et al.*, found that 24 of the 25 selected studies for their review showed a positive association between smoking and diabetes (Willi *et al.*, 2007). A pooled analysis of these studies gave a relative risk for developing diabetes of 1.44 per cent for smokers compared to non-smokers. However, although there is a wealth of data to show that smoking is associated with diabetes, a causal relationship has yet to be established. Smoking is often associated with other risk factors such as lack of physical activity and poor diet, and so mechanisms for direct causality or indirect association must still be investigated. Similarly, the low prevalence of female smokers in this study may be explained by cultural factors. Studies have found gender disparities amongst young Arab smokers, with 65 percent of adolescent males claiming to be smokers, compared with just 11.1 percent of adolescent females (Abdalla *et al.*, 2007). This is perhaps unsurprising given that Arab males are actively encouraged to spend time with friends and are not supervised as strictly as females. Arab females, however,

may consider smoking to affect their reputation and feminine Islamic image, consequently affecting their marriage prospects (Islam and Johnson 2003).

#### **3.4.4 Obesity**

Obesity has been shown to be a robust indicator for the development of type 2 diabetes with one study conducted in a cohort of over 110,000 women finding that for those with a BMI in the range of 23 to 23.9 kg/m<sup>2</sup> the relative risk for development of type 2 diabetes was 3.6 compared to women with a BMI of 22 kg/m<sup>2</sup> or lower (Colditz *et al.*, 1990). The mean BMI across all study groups was above 30 kg/m<sup>2</sup>, highlighting that the majority of the study population were not just overweight (21 %, n= 27) but fell into the category of obese (79 %, n= 101) as per the WHO classification for BMI (WHO expert consultation 2004). Previous studies in Saudi Arabia have drawn similar conclusions. Al-Nozha *et al.* (2005) found 72.5 percent of his study population to be obese or overweight. Prevalence was also higher in females than males, with 44 percent of Saudi females being obese compared to 26.4 percent of males. The reasons for this are plentiful. The Saudi population is experiencing a nutritional transition where traditional food is being substituted for high calorie, high fat, fast-food (Al-Nozha *et al.*, 1991). Alongside this, the lifestyle is predominantly sedentary, especially for females, who spend the majority of their time indoors. Physical activity such as sports is practiced by a very small percent of the population and socialising is instead predominantly around meals that are high in carbohydrates and fats, for example meals composed of rice with whole lamb. The hot climate discourages individuals from participating in physical activity and vehicles are used for even moderate distances of travel (Al-Othaimen *et al.*, 2007).

#### **3.4.5 Family history**

The family history of diabetes was very high in group A (95.2 %) and group B (93.0 %) but relatively low in group C (18.6 %). It has been well-documented that first-degree relatives of diabetic parents have an increased risk of developing type 2 diabetes themselves (Midhet *et al.*, 2010). There is strong evidence for hereditary aspects of diabetes, most notably because concordance rates are higher in monozygotic twins compared to dizygotic twins and sibling recurrence rates are higher than for the general population (O'Rahilly *et al.*, 2005). However, roughly half of the risk of T2DM can be attributed to lifestyle, and half to genetics (Midhet *et al.*, 2010). Whilst family

history is a good indicator of future development of type 2 diabetes, it is unlikely that having a positive or negative family history would affect the results of vitamin D supplementation (Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2015).

#### **4.4.6 Summary**

All of the above measured modifiable and non-modifiable risk factors were roughly equal across all study groups. The only exception to this was the prevalence of a strong family history for diabetes amongst the subjects.

## **Chapter 4. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> Status**

## 4.1 Introduction

The Endocrine Society Clinical Practice Guidelines state that an optimal concentration of serum vitamin D is above 30 ng/ml (Holick *et al.*, 2011). Vitamin D deficiency is defined as serum concentrations below 20 ng/ml, whilst insufficiency is defined as between 21 and 29 ng/ml (Bischoff-Ferrari *et al.*, 2006; Lee *et al.*, 2008; Holick *et al.*, 2011). A minimum daily dose of 400 IU of vitamin D is expected to raise serum concentrations by 2.8 ng/ml in deficient subjects and this dose has been also recommended by Public Health England to be taken daily in autumn and winter (Heaney *et al.*, 2003; Public Health England, 2016). However, the rise in serum vitamin D is related to the baseline concentration, and a severely deficient patient is likely to require an even higher dose to normalise their status (Heaney *et al.*, 2003). Multiple studies have found improvements in markers of diabetes in those involving vitamin D deficient subjects, whose vitamin D status is then normalised through supplementation (Norman *et al.*, 1980; Cade and Norman 1986). Furthermore, it has been shown that where sufficient serum vitamin D concentrations were not achieved, despite similar doses of supplementation, the effect on diabetic markers is far less (Sugden *et al.*, 2008). It is therefore important that this study measured serum vitamin D concentrations before and after supplementation.

It has been proposed that high doses of vitamin D supplementation above 10,000 IU/day may lead to toxic effects due to hypercalcaemia (Yiu *et al.*, 2013; Holick *et al.*, 2011). This can present with symptoms of anorexia, nausea, constipation and depression and can be life-threatening (Joshi *et al.*, 2010). It was therefore important in this study to measure baseline and 16-week corrected calcium levels to ensure subject safety throughout the study. Vitamin D supplementation below 10,000 IU/day has not been found to have any adverse effects (Hathcock *et al.*, 2007).

Obesity has long been associated with an increased risk of developing type 2 diabetes (Kahn *et al.*, 2006). The current literature highlights an inverse relationship between vitamin D and obesity (Dalgard *et al.*, 2011; Salekzamani *et al.*, 2011). Serum concentrations of 25(OH) D have been shown to be lower in obese subjects and obese subjects appear to have a lower vitamin D intake than those of a normal weight (Kamycheva *et al.*, 2003; Jorde *et al.*, 2010). One hypothesis is that vitamin D deficiency increases parathyroid hormone (PTH) which in turn increases the cytosolic

calcium level, preventing lipolysis and promoting expression of fatty acid synthase (Ni *et al.*, 1994; Zemel *et al.*, 2000; Xue *et al.*, 2001). However, to date, the research has failed to demonstrate that supplementation with vitamin D in obese subjects aids weight loss (Sneve *et al.*, 2008; Zittermann *et al.*, 2009).

This study aims to test the hypothesis that 16 weeks of vitamin D supplementation would lead to an improvement in serum vitamin D concentrations and BMI, with no adverse effect on the serum corrected calcium concentration.

## **4.2 Methodology**

Blood samples were collected from all 128 participants at baseline and 16 weeks using the aseptic technique described in section 2.12. Vitamin D status was measured using the Roche electrochemiluminescent protein binding assay Cobas E601 as per section 2.15.1. Serum corrected calcium levels were analysed using chemiluminescence as indicated in section 2.15.6. Anthropometric measurements were taken at baseline and 16 weeks, and calculated using the BMI formula as described in section 2.11.

## **4.3 Results**

### **4.3.1 Vitamin D Status**

The changes in the mean serum vitamin D of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in the 4000 IU group (A), the 2000 IU/day group (B), and the placebo group (C) are compared in Table 4.1. The difference in mean serum vitamin D concentrations between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 4.1.

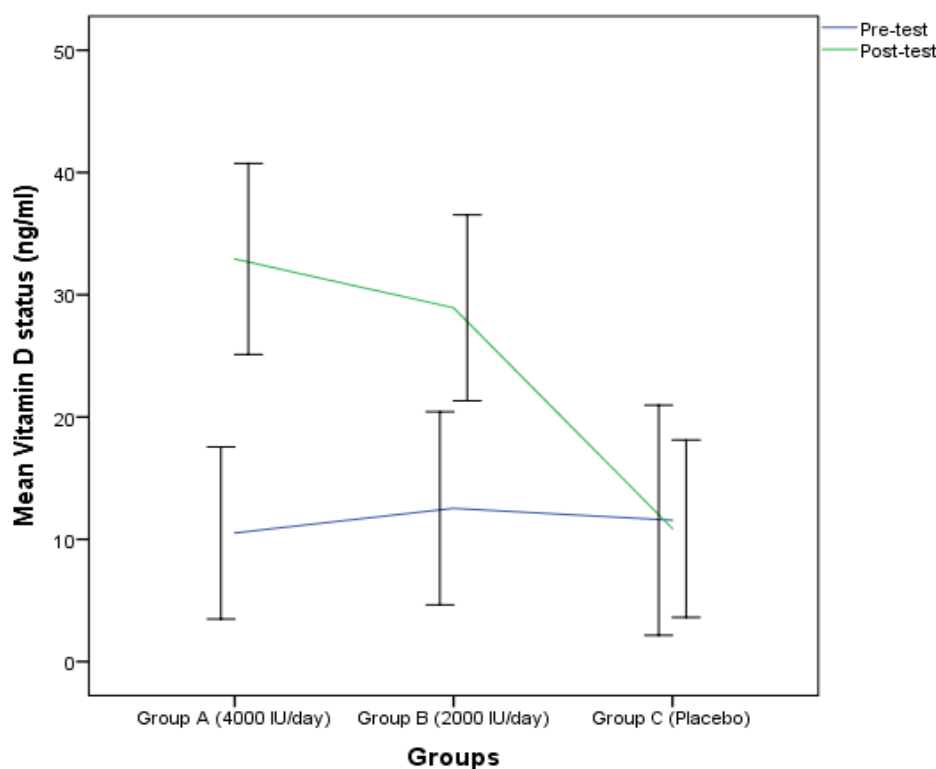


**Table 4.1: Post-hoc comparison of vitamin D status (ng/ml) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline	After 16 weeks	Mean change	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	(pre-test)	(post-test)	(post-test minus pre-test)	
Mean ±SD				
<b>A</b>	10.52 ±7.04	32.92 ±7.81	22.40 ±7.37*	< 0.001
<b>B</b>	12.54 ±7.90	28.93 ±7.61	16.39 ±7.95*	< 0.001
<b>C</b>	11.55 ±9	10.87 ±7.25	-0.68 ±4.45	0.510

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 13: Mean Vitamin D status (ng/ml) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean serum vitamin D varied significantly between the three groups, ( $F(2, 124) = 174.54, p < 0.001$ ) with a large effect size ( $\eta^2 = 0.738$ ). Mixed ANOVA was used to test whether there was a statistically significant interaction between time (pre-test and post-test) and the three

supplementation groups (A, B and C). The results of mixed ANOVA showed that there was a significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2,125) = 133.87$ ,  $p < 0.001$ ). One-way ANOVA was used to examine any significant difference between A, B and C, for pre-test and post-test. The results of one-way ANOVA indicated that for pre-test the mean serum vitamin D did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 125) = 0.645$ ,  $p = 0.527$ ). In contrast, for post-test the mean serum vitamin D varied significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 125) = 103.23$ ,  $p < 0.001$ ).

Using post-hoc test for pairwise comparison at post-test, mean serum vitamin D for group A was significantly higher than groups B (mean change = 3.99 ng/ml,  $p = 0.016$ ), and C (mean change = 22.05,  $p < 0.001$ ), see Table 4.2. Mean serum vitamin D concentration for group B was significantly higher than C (mean change = 18.05 ng/ml,  $p < 0.001$ ).

**Table 4.2: Post-hoc test comparisons of vitamin D status (ng/ml) between the three groups for post-test**

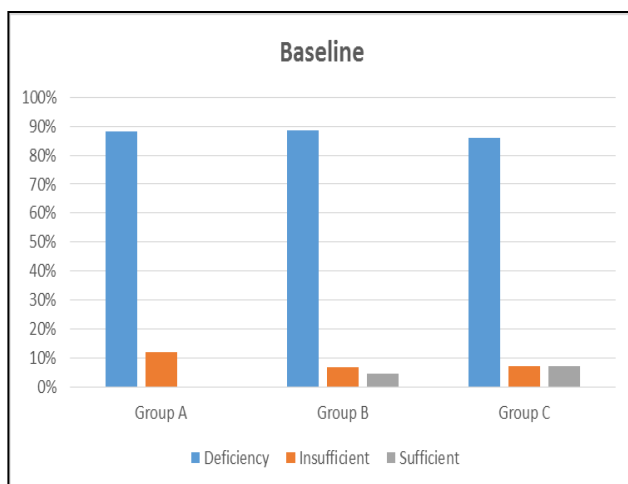
Time	Group	Group	Mean change	p-value <sup>b</sup>
16 weeks	A	B	3.996*	0.016
	A	C	22.050*	0.001
	B	C	18.054*	0.001

\*indicates a significant difference between two groups as per  $p < 0.05$

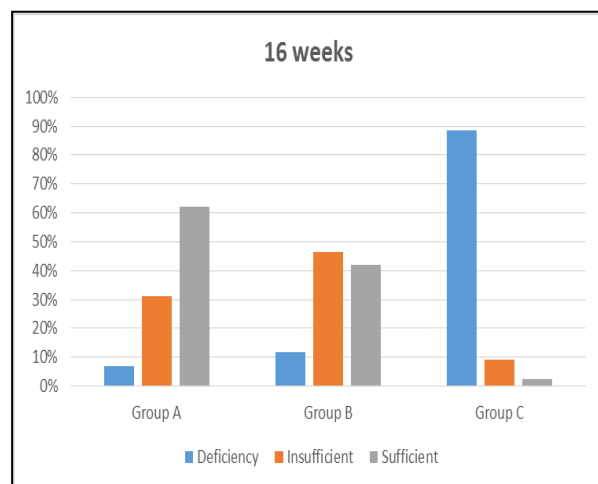
<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons

Comparing pre- and post-test using post-hoc test, there was a significant difference in serum vitamin D concentration between the pre-test and post-test for group A (mean change = 22.40 ng/ml,  $p < 0.001$ ), and B (mean change = 16.39 ng/ml,  $p < 0.001$ ), where vitamin D status increased in the post-test, see Table 4.1. No significant difference was found for group C ( $p = 0.510$ ).

The frequencies of serum vitamin D concentrations of the three groups of participants (A, B, and C), as classified by The Endocrine Society (Holick *et al*, 2011), are presented in Figures 4.2 and 4.3.



**Figure 4.2: Vitamin D status of participants at baseline (%)**



**Figure 4.3: Vitamin D status of participants at 16 weeks (%)**

### 4.3.2 Corrected calcium (mg/dl)

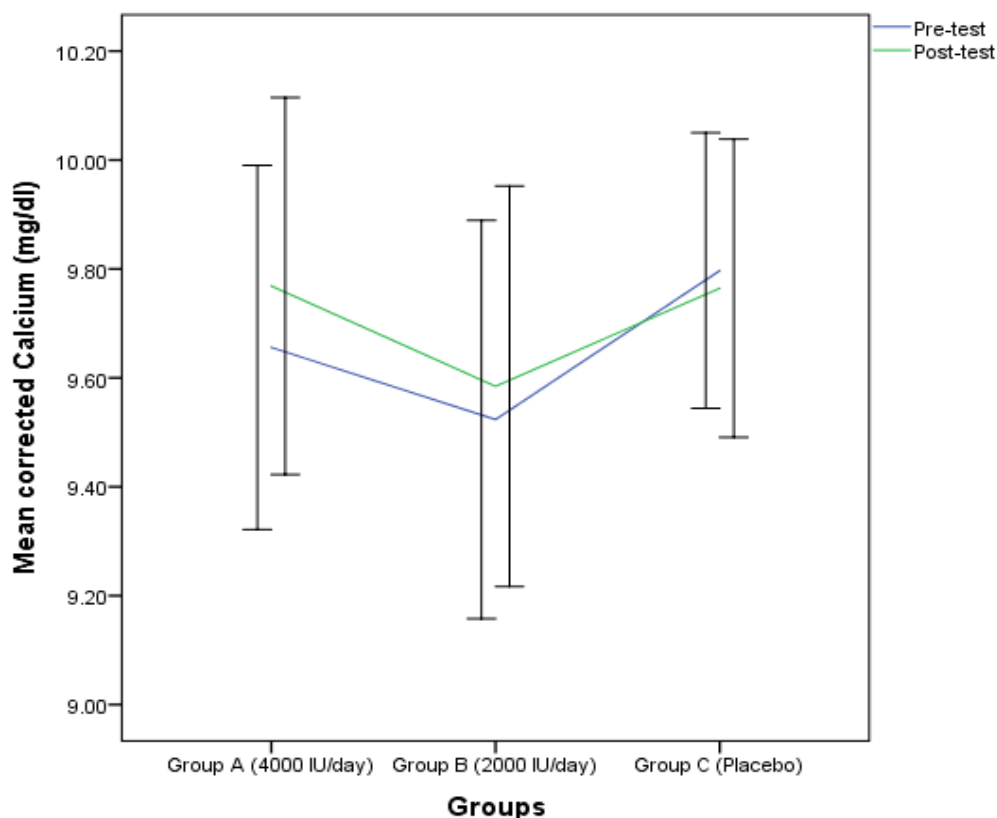
The changes in the mean corrected calcium of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 4.3. The difference in mean corrected calcium between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 4.4.

**Table 4.3: Post-hoc comparisons of corrected calcium (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline	After 16 weeks	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	(pre-test)	(post-test)		
	Mean ±SD			
<b>A</b>	9.66 ±0.33	9.77 ±0.35	0.11 ±0.40	0.060
<b>B</b>	9.52 ±0.37	9.58 ±0.37	0.06 ±0.38	0.302
<b>C</b>	9.79 ±0.25	9.76 ±0.27	-0.03 ±0.37	0.583

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 4.4: Mean corrected calcium (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean corrected calcium did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 2.137, p = 0.122$ ). In none of the three test groups did corrected calcium exceed the safety margin of 10.5 mg/dl. Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2,125) = 1.555, p = 0.215$ ). Post- hoc test showed no significant difference in corrected calcium between pre-test and post for each group, see Table 4.3.

### 4.3.3 BMI

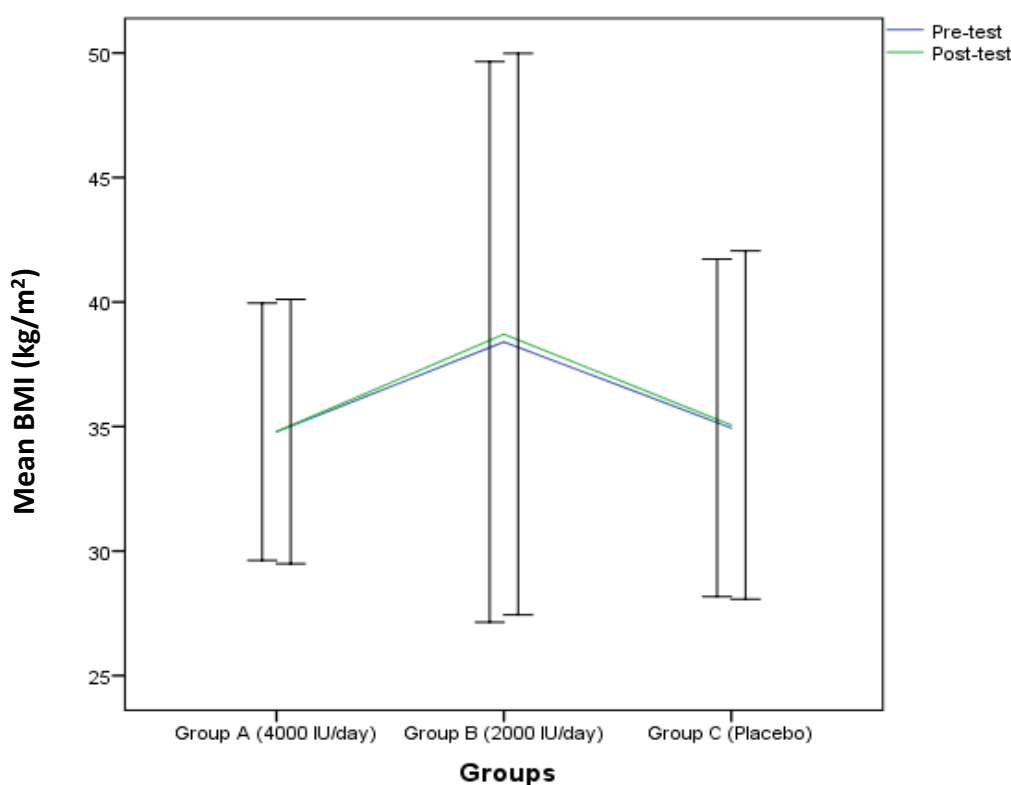
The changes in the mean BMI of the participants in groups A, B, and C (post-test minus pre-test) are compared in Table 4.4. The difference in mean BMI between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 4.5.

**Table 4.4: Post-hoc comparisons of BMI (kg/m<sup>2</sup>) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	Mean ±SD			
<b>A</b>	34.79 ±5.17	34.80 ±5.30	0.01 ±1.34	0.970
<b>B</b>	38.40 ±11.25	38.70 ±11.27	0.30 ±0.95	0.050
<b>C</b>	34.94 ±6.77	35.06 ±6.99	0.12 ±0.81	0.459

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 4.5: Mean BMI (kg/m<sup>2</sup>) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean BMI did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 0.823, p = 0.442$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2, 125) =$

0.964,  $p = 0.384$ ). Post- hoc test showed no significant difference in BMI between pre- and post test for each group, see Table 4.4.

## **4.4 Discussion**

### **4.4.1 Vitamin D status**

This study found a significant improvement in vitamin D status in both of the supplemented groups. The doses used (4000 IU/day and 2000 IU/day) were found to be safe, as the results did not demonstrate an adverse effect on the serum corrected calcium concentration.

The absence of any supporting evidence for a positive relationship between vitamin D and diabetes has often been accredited to suboptimal dosing and short study duration. Studies have found that normal serum concentrations of vitamin D can be achieved using supplementation doses of at least 1332 IU/day for one month to 50,000 IU/month for six months in vitamin D deficient subjects (Borissova *et al.*, 2003; Yiu *et al.*, 2013; Al-Zahrani *et al.*, 2014; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Nasri *et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015; Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2015; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015; Sadiya *et al.*, 2015). However, when doses of less than 1332 IU/ day were used, such as de Boer's (2008) study of 2291 type 2 diabetic females using 400 IU/ day, sufficient serum concentrations of vitamin D were not achieved even with a study duration of seven years. Similarly, a study using 1000 IU vitamin D per day for 12 months was not adequate to raise serum vitamin D concentrations into the sufficient range (Breslavsky *et al.*, 2013). Moreover, certain studies have highlighted how serum concentrations of vitamin D may be more important in improving markers of diabetes than supplementation alone. A systematic review of several studies found no improvement in diabetic outcomes in participants with already sufficient serum vitamin D concentrations (Pittas *et al.*, 2007b). Whilst clear improvements have been demonstrated in the serum concentrations of vitamin D in both the supplemented groups in this study, neither dose was enough to ensure all participants had sufficient concentrations post intervention. Further work investigating the dose-response effect of vitamin D on serum status is warranted.

#### **4.4.2 Corrected calcium**

In this study mean corrected calcium levels did not increase significantly in either of the supplemented groups. None of the participants exceeded the upper limit for normal safe calcium levels and no patient developed hypercalcaemia. This supports what other studies have concluded that using a safe dose of vitamin D supplements does not cause serum corrected calcium levels to increase beyond the normal range (Sugden *et al.*, 2008; Jorde and Figenschau 2009; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015). Although some studies found a significant increase in corrected calcium levels, which was attributed to the role of vitamin D in calcium homeostasis, this never exceeded the normal upper limit (Raghuramulu *et al.*, 1992; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012).

#### **4.4.3 BMI**

This study showed no significant change in BMI following 16 weeks of supplementation with either dose of vitamin D. This supports several other studies demonstrating vitamin D to have no significant impact on BMI in obese subjects with type 2 diabetes (Sugden *et al.*, 2008; Jorde and Figenschau 2009; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Heshmat *et al.*, 2012; Alkharfy *et al.*, 2013; Breslavsky *et al.*, 2013; Al-Zahrani *et al.*, 2014; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Tabesh *et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015).

#### **4.4.4 Summary**

In conclusion, this study demonstrates a significant improvement in serum vitamin D concentrations ( $p < 0.001$ ) in both the 4000 IU/day and 2000 IU/day groups. The level of corrected calcium remained within normal parameters in all subjects and no side effects of vitamin D supplementation were demonstrated in any of the trial participants. Vitamin D supplementation of either 2000 IU/day or 4000 IU/day did not have an effect on BMI.

## **Chapter 5. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and Markers of Glycaemia**



## 5.1 Introduction

HbA1c is the principle measure of glycaemia. One study reported that a fall in HbA1c of just one percent was associated with a 21 per cent decrease in diabetic complications and a 37 percent decrease in microvascular disease (Stratton *et al.*, 2000). Given that Asian populations develop type 2 diabetes at an earlier age than their Caucasian counterparts (Barnett *et al.*, 2006), controlling glycaemia through the monitoring of HbA1c is even more pertinent.

It has been established that high incidence of diabetes in the Middle East is strongly related to low vitamin D status (Zhang 2016). Several cross-sectional studies exist which demonstrate a relationship between low serum vitamin D concentrations and higher fasting blood glucose levels and insulin resistance (Saedisomeolia *et al.*, 2013). Recent interventional studies exploring the effect of vitamin D supplementation on markers of glycaemia have, however, yielded inconsistent results and a definitive relationship between vitamin D and glucose metabolism is yet to be confidently established (Alvarez and Ashraf 2010). It has been proposed that vitamin D may affect glycaemia by binding to the vitamin D receptor (VDR) on pancreatic beta cells, resulting in increased transcription of the insulin gene and increased peripheral glucose uptake (Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2014). Vitamin D may also facilitate glucose transport across target cells indirectly through the regulation of extra- and intra-cellular calcium (Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2014).

This study aims to test the hypothesis that vitamin D supplementation improves insulin resistance and beta cell function, as reflected by a reduction in glycated haemoglobin and fasting blood glucose levels.

## 5.2 Methodology

Blood samples were taken from all 128 participants at baseline and 16 weeks using the aseptic technique described in section 2.12. Fasting insulin was measured using the Roche electrochemiluminescent immunoassay Cobas e601 as described in section 2.15.2. Fasting glucose levels were determined using the Roche enzymatic reference method described in section 2.15.5. Beta cell function and insulin resistance were calculated according to the Homeostasis Assessment Model as described in section

2.16. Glycated haemoglobin levels were determined using the Roche turbidimetric inhibition immunoassay as per section 2.15.3.

## 5.3 Results

### 5.3.1 Fasting blood glucose

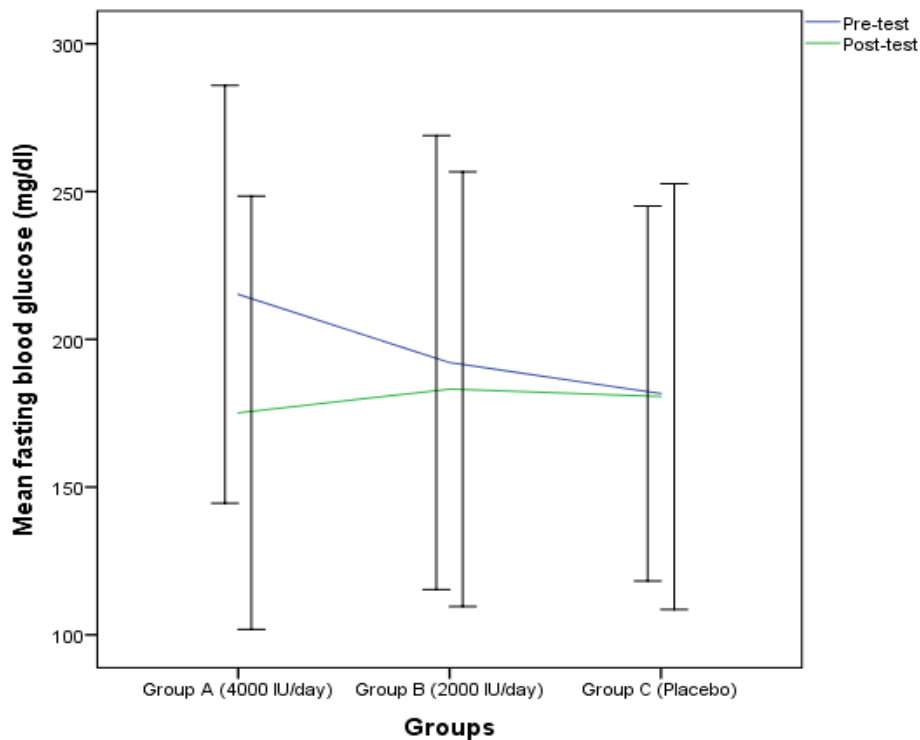
The changes in the mean fasting blood glucose of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 5.1. The difference in mean fasting blood glucose between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 5.1.

**Table 5.1: Post-hoc test comparisons of fasting blood glucose (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value
	Mean $\pm$ SD			
<b>A</b>	215.21 $\pm$ 70.67	175.14 $\pm$ 73.31	-40.07 $\pm$ 63.48 <sup>a</sup>	0.001
<b>B</b>	192.13 $\pm$ 76.80	183.16 $\pm$ 73.55	-8.97 $\pm$ 72.54	0.435
<b>C</b>	181.65 $\pm$ 63.42	180.65 $\pm$ 72.02	-1.00 $\pm$ 87.09	0.931

<sup>a</sup>indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 5.1: Mean fasting blood glucose (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean fasting blood glucose did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 1.291, p = 0.279$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed a significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2, 125) = 13.87, p = 0.044$ ). The results of one-way ANOVA for pre-test and post test indicated that the mean fasting blood glucose did not vary significantly between the three groups. Post-hoc test showed only a significant difference in fasting blood glucose between pre and post test for group A (mean change =  $-40.07$   $p$ -value  $< 0.001$ ), see Table 5.1.

### 5.3.2 Fasting blood insulin

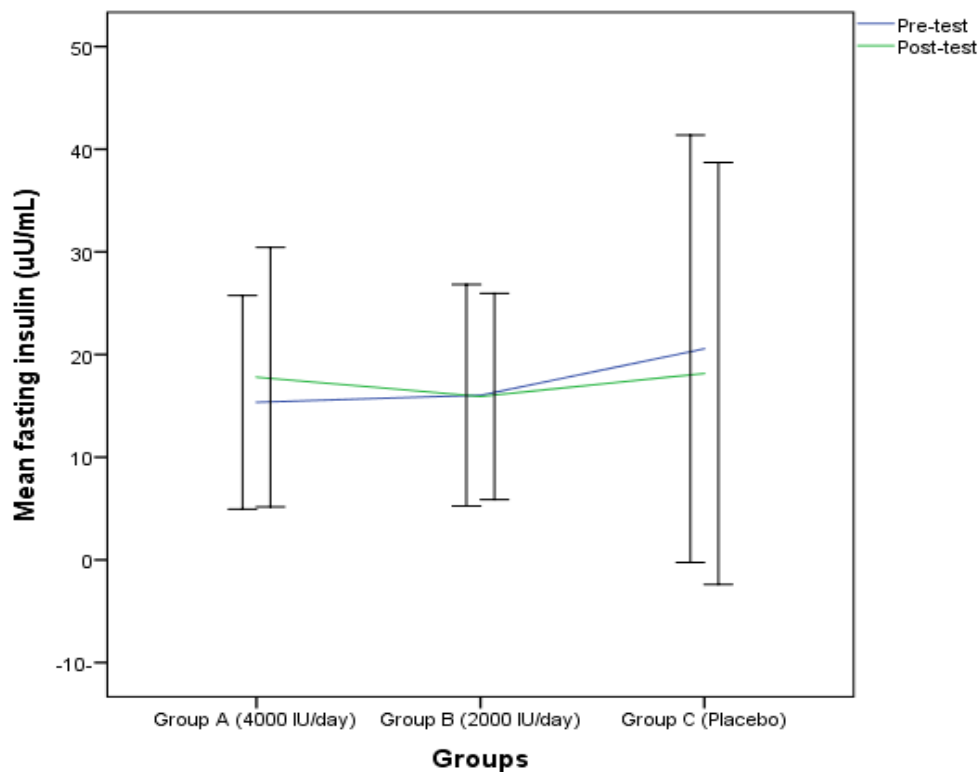
The changes in the mean insulin of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 5.2. The difference in mean fasting blood insulin between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 5.2.

**Table 5.2: Post-hoc test comparisons of fasting insulin ( $\mu\text{U}/\text{mL}$ ) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	Mean $\pm$ SD			
<b>A</b>	15.34 $\pm$ 10.40	17.80 $\pm$ 12.64	2.46 $\pm$ 10.05	0.213
<b>B</b>	16.03 $\pm$ 10.79	15.91 $\pm$ 10.05	-0.11 $\pm$ 12.20	0.954
<b>C</b>	20.56 $\pm$ 20.81	18.16 $\pm$ 20.55	-2.40 $\pm$ 15.28	0.218

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 5.2: Mean fasting insulin ( $\mu\text{U}/\text{mL}$ ) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean fasting insulin did not vary significantly between the three groups, ( $F(2, 124) 0.776, p = 0.463$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2,125)$

= 1.55, p = 0.216). Post- hoc test showed no significant difference in fasting blood insulin between pre and post test for each group, see Table 5.2.

### 5.3.3 Insulin resistance (HOMA-IR)

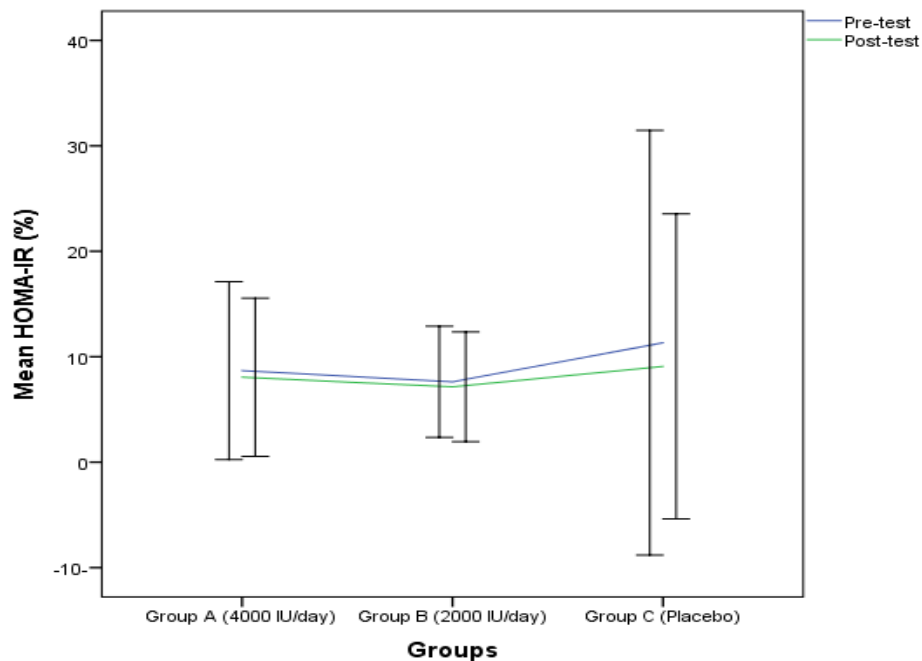
The changes in the mean HOMA-IR of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 5.3. The difference in mean HOMA-IR between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 5.3.

**Table 5.3: Post-hoc test comparisons of HOMA-IR (%) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	Mean $\pm$ SD			
<b>A</b>	8.69 $\pm$ 8.43	8.05 $\pm$ 7.50	-0.64 $\pm$ 6.27	0.576
<b>B</b>	7.62 $\pm$ 5.27	7.15 $\pm$ 5.20	-0.47 $\pm$ 6.44	0.672
<b>C</b>	11.32 $\pm$ 20.13	9.08 $\pm$ 14.46	-2.24 $\pm$ 9.00	0.050

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per p < 0.05

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 5.3: Mean HOMA-IR (%) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean HOMA-IR did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 0.136, p = 0.873$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2,125) = 0.753, p = 0.473$ ). Post-hoc test showed no significant difference in HOMA-IR between pre and post test for each group, see Table 5.3.

#### 5.3.4 Beta cell function (HOMA-B)

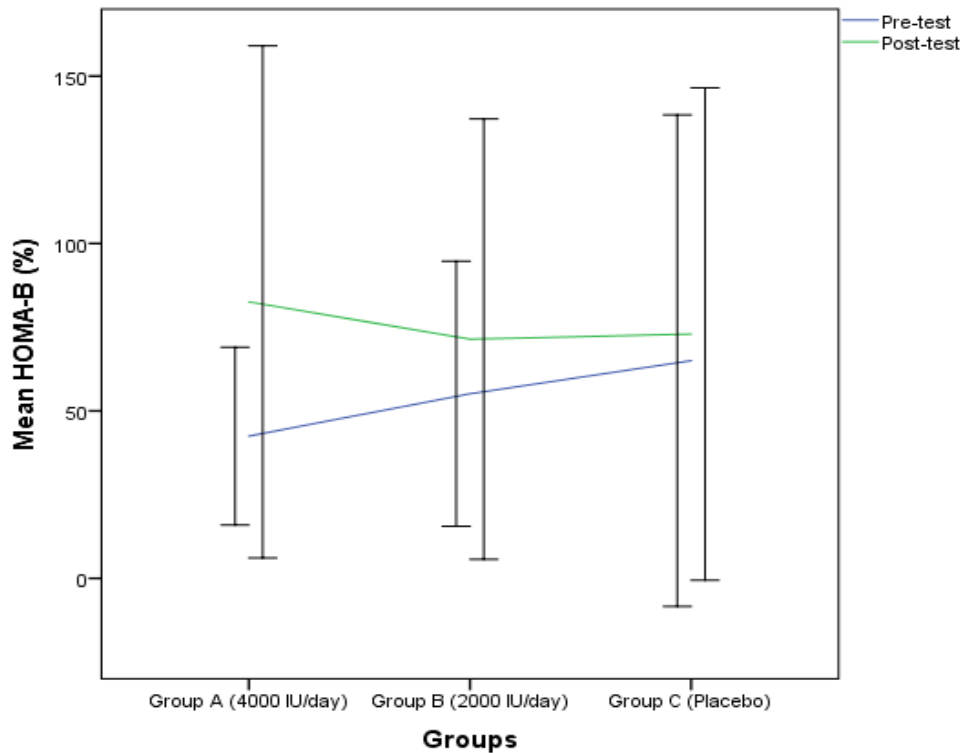
The changes in the mean HOMA-B of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 5.4. The difference in mean HOMA-B between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 5.4.

**Table 5.4: Post-hoc test comparisons of HOMA-B (%) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	Mean ±SD			
<b>A</b>	42.45 ±26.53	82.57 ±76.49	40.12 ±73.92*	< 0.001
<b>B</b>	55.11 ±39.57	71.42 ±65.77	16.30 ±60.81	0.131
<b>C</b>	65.00 ±73.40	72.95 ±73.55	7.95 ±75.27	0.460

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 5.4: Mean HOMA-B (%) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean HOMA-B did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 1.271, p = 0.284$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2, 125) = 2.390, p = 0.096$ ). Post-hoc test showed only a significant difference in HOMA-B between pre and post test for group A (mean change = 40.12%,  $p < 0.001$ ), see Table 5.4.

### 5.3.5 Comparing the changes in HOMA-IR and HOMA-B with final vitamin D concentration

To investigate the relationship between HOMA-IR and HOMA-B with changes in the serum vitamin D concentration, final serum vitamin D concentration was subdivided into three groups:  $< 30$  ng/ml, 30-40 ng/ml, and  $> 40$  ng/ml. The results are shown in Table 5.5. The baseline vitamin D concentration for the majority of participants across all three sample groups was less than 30 ng/ml. After 16 weeks, HOMA-IR for participants in group A decreased once a serum vitamin D concentration of more than 30 ng/ml was achieved. Similar changes were noted for participants in group B, however the change in HOMA-IR was more pronounced once serum vitamin D concentrations were greater than 40 ng/ml.

**Table 5.5: Changes in HOMA-IR at different serum vitamin D concentrations across the three groups (n = group size)**

Group	Serum Vitamin D concentration (ng/ml)	HOMA-IR			
		Baseline		After 16 week	
		n	Mean $\pm$ SD	n	Mean $\pm$ SD
A	< 30	42	8.68 $\pm$ 8.43	16	9.71 $\pm$ 7.93
	30 - 40	-	-	16	6.54 $\pm$ 5.25
	> 40	-	-	10	7.81 $\pm$ 9.84
	Total	42	8.68 $\pm$ 8.43	42	8.05 $\pm$ 7.50
B	< 30	41	7.83 $\pm$ 5.31	23	8.27 $\pm$ 5.82
	30 - 40	1	2.74	16	6.76 $\pm$ 4.19
	> 40	1	3.94	4	2.23 $\pm$ 0.39
	Total	43	7.62 $\pm$ 5.27	43	7.14 $\pm$ 5.20
C	< 30	40	11.69 $\pm$ 20.81	41.00	8.81 $\pm$ 14.47
	30 - 40	2	7.84 $\pm$ 5.87	2.00	14.80 $\pm$ 18.30
	> 40	1	3.20	-	-
	Total	43	11.32 $\pm$ 20.13	43.00	9.08 $\pm$ 14.46

Similarly, HOMA-B appeared to increase in participants in group A when serum vitamin D concentrations reached above 40 ng/ml as shown in Table 5.6. However, for participants in group B, HOMA-B appear to improve at serum vitamin D concentrations of between 30 and 40 ng/ml and less so at the higher concentration of greater than 40 ng/ml.



**Table 5.6: Changes in HOMA-B at different serum vitamin D concentrations across the three groups (n = group size)**

Group	Serum Vitamin D concentration (ng/ml)	HOMA-B			
		Baseline		After 16 week	
		n	Mean $\pm$ SD	n	Mean $\pm$ SD
A	< 30	42	42.45 $\pm$ 26.54	16	81.26 $\pm$ 55.95
	30 - 40	-	-	16	65.62 $\pm$ 61.68
	> 40	-	-	10	111.78 $\pm$ 116.75
	Total	42	42.45 $\pm$ 26.54	42	82.57 $\pm$ 76.49
B	< 30	41	56.85 $\pm$ 39.57	23	58.68 $\pm$ 42.46
	30 - 40	1	34.92	16	94.96 $\pm$ 90.60
	> 40	1	4.19	4	50.55 $\pm$ 38.86
	Total	43	55.12 $\pm$ 39.57	43	71.42 $\pm$ 65.77
C	< 30	40	67.46 $\pm$ 75.44	41.00	71.98 $\pm$ 75.23
	30 - 40	2	34.37 $\pm$ 29.75	2.00	92.80 $\pm$ 4.75
	> 40	1	27.74	-	
	Total	43	65.00 $\pm$ 73.41	43.00	72.95 $\pm$ 73.55

### 5.3.6 Glycated haemoglobin (HbA1c)

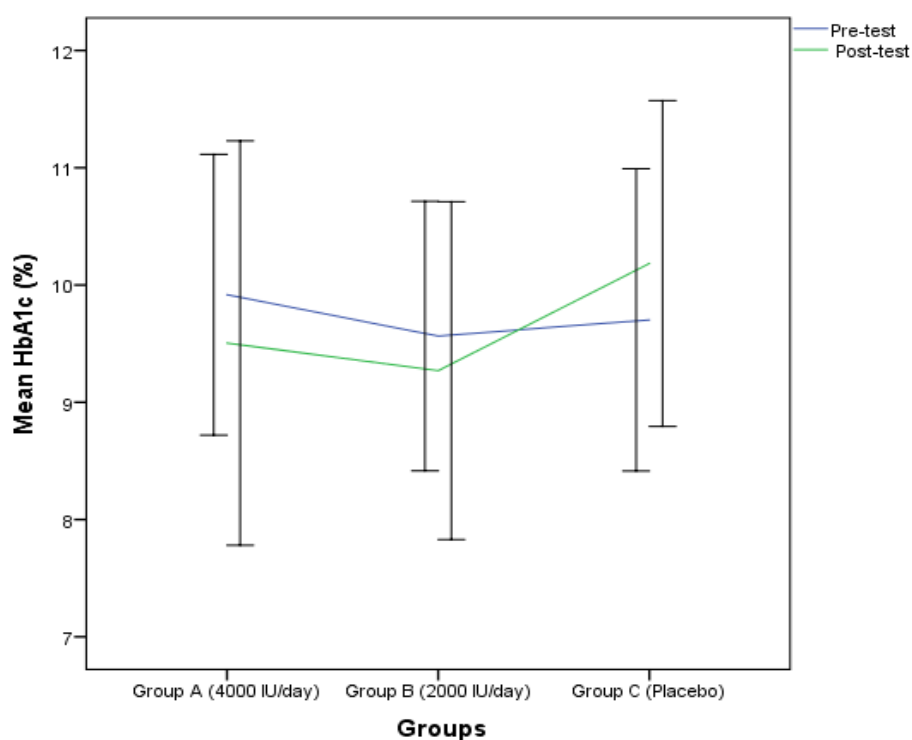
The changes in the mean HbA1c of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 5.7. The difference in mean HbA1c between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 5.5.

**Table 5.7: Post-hoc test comparisons of HbA1c (%) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	Mean ±SD			
<b>A</b>	9.91 ±1.19	9.50 ±1.72	-0.41 ±1.08*	0.027
<b>B</b>	9.57 ±1.15	9.27 ±1.44	-0.30 ±1.29	0.106
<b>C</b>	9.70 ±1.29	10.19 ±1.39	0.48 ±1.18*	0.009

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 5.5: Mean HbA1c (%) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean HbA1c varied significantly between the three groups, ( $F(2, 124) = 7.135, p = 0.001$ ) although the effect size was relatively

low ( $\eta^2 = 0.103$ ). The results from mixed ANOVA showed that there was a significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2,125) = 125, p = 0.001$ ). The results of one-way ANOVA indicated that the mean HbA1c for pre-test did not vary significantly between the three groups, ( $F(2, 125) = 0.905, p = 0.407$ ). In contrast, for post-test, the mean HbA1c varied significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 125) = 4.169, p = 0.018$ ).

Post-hoc test for pairwise comparison at post-test indicated that the mean HbA1c for group A was significantly less than group C (mean change =  $-0.679$  ng/ml,  $p = 0.042$ ), see Table 5.8. In addition, group B was significantly less than group C (mean change =  $-0.914$  ng/ml,  $p = 0.006$ ) see Table 5.8.

**Table 5.8: Post-hoc test comparisons of HbA1 (%) between the three groups for post-test**

Time	Group	Group	Mean change	p-value <sup>b</sup>
Post-test	A	B	0.235	0.478
	A	C	$-0.679^*$	0.042
	B	C	$-0.914^*$	0.006

\*indicates a significant difference between two groups as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons

Comparing pre- and post-test using post-hoc test showed a significant difference in HbA1c for group A (mean change =  $-0.41\%$ ,  $p = 0.027$ ), where HbA1c decreased at post-test, see Table 5.7. There was also a significant difference for group C (mean change =  $0.48\%$ ,  $p = 0.009$ ), where HbA1c increased at post-test, see Table 5.7.

## 5.4 Discussion

### 5.4.1 Fasting blood glucose level

This study has found no significant change in fasting blood glucose level as a result of vitamin D supplementation of either 4000 IU or 2000 IU per day. These findings support previous studies that have found no relationship between vitamin D supplementation and improved fasting blood glucose levels (Patel *et al.*, 2010; Al-Zahrani 2013; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Nasri *et al.*, 2014; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Tabesh *et al.*, 2014; Sadiya *et al.*, 2015). Orwoll *et al.* (1994) recruited 20 type 2 diabetic subjects

in a double-blind, placebo-controlled trial with 200 IU vitamin D supplemented daily for four days. The study concluded that vitamin D supplementation had no effect on fasting blood glucose levels in type 2 diabetics, supporting the results of this study. A similar randomised, placebo-controlled study of 47 type 2 diabetics given a daily dose of 1000 IU vitamin D for a longer period of 12 months, still showed no improvement in fasting blood glucose levels (Breslavsky *et al.*, 2013). Even at higher doses and where sufficient serum concentrations have been achieved, vitamin D supplementation has not been found to improve fasting blood glucose levels. Jorde and Figenschau (2009) conducted a randomised control trial on 36 subjects with type 2 diabetes, supplemented with 40,000 IU per week of vitamin D. At six months, the fasting blood glucose levels were not significantly different from the baseline values. Furthermore, there was no difference in fasting blood glucose levels between the vitamin D and the placebo group. This is consistent with the findings from a larger 2012 study involving 100 type 2 diabetics randomised to either 5000 IU per day of vitamin D or a placebo for 12 weeks (Yiu *et al.*, 2013). The study concluded that vitamin D supplementation had no effect on fasting blood glucose levels even at a higher dose. The results of this study suggest that vitamin D supplementation has no effect on fasting blood glucose levels.

A 2014 systematic review of 25 randomised control trials evaluating the effect of vitamin D supplementation on subjects without diabetes, with pre-diabetes and with type 2 diabetes drew somewhat different conclusions (Seida *et al.*, 2014). Whilst the participants with type 2 diabetes showed no improvement in fasting blood glucose levels following supplementation, those with pre-diabetes had a significantly lower increase in fasting blood glucose when compared to those randomised to a placebo. A similar observation was made by Pittas *et al.* (2007a) in a randomised control study of 314 subjects given vitamin D for the treatment of osteoporosis (Pittas *et al.*, 2007a). Of those studied, 92 exhibited an impaired fasting blood glucose level. After three years, those subjects allocated vitamin D supplements had a significantly lower increase in their fasting blood glucose in comparison to those randomised to placebo (0.4 mg/dl compared to 6.12 mg/dl). Similarly, Boucher *et al.* (1995) highlighted improvements in glucose tolerance after vitamin D supplementation in vitamin D deficient subjects with impaired glucose tolerance.

This study appears to support the existing evidence that vitamin D supplementation has no effect on fasting blood glucose levels in those with type 2 diabetes. Interestingly, a review of the literature does, however, suggest a potential role for vitamin D in stabilising fasting blood glucose levels in those with pre-diabetes.

#### **5.4.2 Fasting insulin level, insulin resistance (HOMA-IR) and beta cell function (HOMA-B)**

This study found no change in the fasting insulin levels amongst subjects in any of the three groups. Previous studies have similarly found no significant improvement in insulin level following vitamin D supplementation (Raghuramulu *et al.*, 1992; De Boer *et al.*, 2008; Jorde and Figenschau 2009; Harris *et al.*, 2012; Heshmat *et al.*, 2012; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015). Conversely, a randomised control trial by von Hurst, (2010) concluded that there was a significant decrease in fasting insulin level amongst 81 pre-diabetic subjects, following supplementation of 4000 IU/day for six months. Al-Daghri, (2012), however, found a significant increase in fasting insulin level, as well as an improvement in both insulin resistance and insulin secretion. Changes in fasting insulin levels can best be expressed as a measure of insulin resistance (HOMA-IR) and insulin secretion i.e. beta cell function (HOMA-B) (Laakso 1993).

This study found no significant decrease in insulin resistance (HOMA-IR) at supplementation doses of either 4000 IU/day or 2000 IU/day vitamin D compared to placebo. These findings support those of a large 2008 randomised control trial of 2291 type 2 diabetic females, supplemented with 400 IU per day vitamin D followed up for seven years (De Boer *et al.*, 2008). A randomised control trial of shorter duration (four months) but with an increased supplementation of 100,000 IU and 200,000 IU vitamin D as a single stat dose in 61 type 2 diabetics concluded that there was still no improvement in HOMA-IR (Witham *et al.*, 2010). These findings have been supported by several smaller studies using various supplement dosages and durations that also demonstrated vitamin D to have no effect on insulin resistance (Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh 2011; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015). Pittas (2007a) demonstrated that whilst insulin resistance and fasting blood glucose remained unchanged after three years of supplementation with 700 IU vitamin D per day, in the placebo group both markers had significantly increased. This could suggest that whilst vitamin D may not actually

improve insulin resistance and fasting blood glucose, it may slow the natural progression of diabetes.

Other studies conducted in the Middle East have found vitamin D supplementation to have a significant effect on insulin resistance (Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Al-Shahwan *et al.*, 2015). A 2015 randomised control trial of 45 Saudi type 2 diabetics demonstrated a significant improvement in insulin resistance after one year of supplementation of 2000 IU vitamin D per day (Al-Shahwan *et al.*, 2015). Von Hurst *et al.* (2010) not only highlighted how insulin resistance had significantly improved after six months of supplementation at 4000 IU/day, but that the improvement was most marked when serum 25(OH)D concentrations reached above 32 ng/ml. This suggests that achieving a certain serum vitamin D concentration may be of greater importance than the dose of supplement given. Similarly, Talaei (2013) reported improvements in insulin resistance only when serum vitamin D concentrations reached 40-60 ng/ml and found no effect when lower serum vitamin D concentrations were achieved. This corroborates what the present study found with regards to HOMA-IR and vitamin D concentration. Whilst these changes were descriptive and not statistically significant, the findings do suggest that the serum vitamin D concentration is more important than the dose of supplementation given. This suggests there is scope for further research on the role of vitamin D in insulin resistance when higher serum vitamin D concentrations have been achieved.

This study demonstrates an improvement in pancreatic beta cell function (HOMA-B) as a result of vitamin D supplementation, however this was not found to be significant. A growing body of evidence suggests that vitamin D plays a role in improving beta cell function (Borissova *et al.*, 2003; Harris *et al.*, 2012; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015), however this study did not support these findings. An 18 month prospective interventional study of 34 males and 58 females with type 2 diabetes in Saudi Arabia, supplemented with 2000 IU/day vitamin D, further showed that this improvement was more marked in females than in males (Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012). Harris *et al.* (2012) in a randomized control trial of 89 pre-diabetics and type 2 diabetics supplemented with 4000 IU/day vitamin D saw a significant improvement in beta cell function after 12 weeks.

Other studies, however, have found vitamin D to play no role in improving pancreatic beta cell function (Orwoll *et al.*, 1994; Jorde and Figenschau 2009; von Hurst *et al.*, 2010). A cross-sectional analyses of the National Health & Nutrition Examination Survey 1989-1994 (NHANES III) found serum 25(OH)D concentrations to be inversely related to diabetes risk and insulin resistance. However, no relationship was found between serum 25(OH)D concentrations and beta-cell function (Scragg *et al.*, 2004). This discrepancy in the evidence may be related to insufficient doses of supplementation used, the duration of supplementation given and the validity of the study. Orwoll *et al.* (1994) found no relationship between vitamin D and improved beta cell secretion, however as previously mentioned the very small sample size used (n=20), small supplement dosage (400 IU/day) and short duration of trial (four days) made drawing any valid conclusions difficult. Sufficient serum vitamin D concentrations were also not achieved following intervention. Similarly, it is hard to draw reliable conclusions from the cross-sectional analyses of the NHANES III as it was an observational rather than an interventional study and therefore it is difficultly to demonstrate causality. In contrast to this, Jorde and Figenschau (2009) and von Hurst *et al.* (2010) both used supplementation doses of 40,000 IU/ week and 4000 IU/day respectively and both for a duration of six months, yet still found no relationship between vitamin D and beta cell function.

In conclusion, this study has demonstrated no significant improvements in either beta cell function or insulin resistance following four months of supplementation with vitamin D. This is likely due to not achieving a serum vitamin D concentration above 40 ng/ml as previous studies have demonstrated. Furthermore, vitamin D has been shown to delay the progression of insulin resistance and beta cell dysfunction in those with impaired fasting glucose. As a result it may be the case that whilst vitamin D does not necessarily improve these two markers, it has a role in delaying the progression of diabetic complications.

### **5.4.3 Glycated haemoglobin**

This study found a significant improvement in glycated haemoglobin in those supplemented with vitamin D. After 16 weeks of vitamin D supplementation, 62% of patients had a lower HbA1c level compared to baseline. Of those patients that received 4000 IU vitamin D per day this figure was even higher at 72%, compared to 51% of those that received the lower dose of 2000 IU per day. In comparison, 67% of those

patients given the placebo had an increase in their HbA1c from baseline after 16 weeks. These findings are consistent with several cross-sectional analyses also finding vitamin D to be inversely associated with HbA1c (Schwalfenberg 2008; Sabherwal *et al.*, 2010; Dalgard *et al.*, 2011; Zoppini *et al.*, 2013; Sebekova *et al.*, 2015). A 2012 cross-sectional analysis of 158 vitamin D deficient, type 2 diabetics demonstrated that as serum vitamin D concentrations improved, so too did glycated haemoglobin (Dalgard *et al.*, 2011). Similarly, a 2013 cross-sectional study of 715 type 2 diabetics with known serum 25(OH)D concentrations concluded that serum vitamin D concentration was inversely associated with HbA1c (Zoppini *et al.*, 2013). Furthermore, Sabherwal *et al.* (2010) found the greater the increase in serum vitamin D concentrations following supplementation, the greater the decrease in HbA1c in a retrospective study of 52 South Asians with both type 2 diabetes and vitamin D deficiency.

Discrepancies continue to exist within the current literature as to whether vitamin D supplementation improves HbA1c levels. Several interventional studies from the Middle East and North Africa have demonstrated a causal link between improved serum vitamin D concentrations and a decrease in HbA1c levels (Labban 2014; Nasri *et al.*, 2014; Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015). A 2014 randomised control trial of 722 Moroccan type 2 diabetics supplemented with 2000 IU/day vitamin D demonstrated a 21.0% improvement in HbA1c levels after three months (Labban 2014). Similarly, Nasri (2014) demonstrated a significant improvement in the HbA1c levels of 60 Iranian type 2 diabetic participants following supplementation with 50,000 IU vitamin D per week for three months. A 2008 case report of two female type 2 diabetics receiving 3000 IU/day and 2000 IU/day vitamin D respectively, found a substantial decrease in HbA1c level of 13.5 percent and 9.0 percent respectively after nine months (Schwalfenberg 2008).

Conversely, several large-scale interventional studies have demonstrated no causal relationship between vitamin D and HbA1c (Sugden *et al.*, 2008; Jorde and Figenschau 2009; Patel *et al.*, 2010; Witham *et al.*, 2010; Heshmat *et al.*, 2012; Al-Zahrani *et al.*, 2014; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015; Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2015). A 2012 randomised double-blind control trial on 42 Iranian type 2 diabetic patients supplemented with a single intramuscular injection of 300,000 IU vitamin D found there to have been no change in HbA1c levels after three months (Heshmat *et*



*al.*, 2012). The researcher concluded that in this case the sample size was likely too small to see significant improvements. Similarly, Sugden *et al.* (2008), Jorde and Figenschau (2009), Patel *et al.* (2010), Kampmann *et al.* (2014) and Al-Sofiani *et al.* (2015) all used sample sizes likely too small to demonstrate a significant effect of vitamin D therapy on glucose metabolism. Furthermore, a 2010 pilot prospective randomised trial of 24 type 2 diabetics with serum concentrations of vitamin D below 25 ng/ml, were supplemented with either 400 IU/ day or 1200 IU/ day of vitamin D, well below the 2000 IU required to achieve significant results (Patel *et al.*, 2010). Therefore, this discrepancy in the evidence may be related to the different doses of supplementation used, the sample size and the ethnic background of the study population.

This study appears to support the existing evidence that vitamin D supplementation has a significant effect on glycated haemoglobin in participants from the Middle East and North Africa with type 2 diabetes. Interestingly, improvements were seen when vitamin D supplements of 2000 IU/day or higher were used and sample sizes ranged from between 58 to 722 participants.

#### **5.4.4 Summary**

In conclusion, this study demonstrates no significant relationship between vitamin D supplementation of either 2000 IU/day or 4000 IU/day on fasting insulin and glucose levels, insulin resistance and beta cell function. However, a significant improvement in glycated haemoglobin ( $p = 0.001$ ) was demonstrated in both groups supplemented with vitamin D, with the higher dose proving to be the more effective of the two. This suggests vitamin D may play a positive role in diabetic control and prevention of diabetic complications, particularly in Middle Eastern countries. Further human studies at higher doses of vitamin D supplementation, achieving serum concentrations of 40-60 ng/ml, will be useful in cementing the role of vitamin D in the long-term management of type 2 diabetes.

## **Chapter 6. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and Lipidaemia**

## 6.1 Introduction

A review of the literature indicates that the relationship between vitamin D and dyslipidaemia remains controversial. Observational studies have, however, shown low serum concentrations of vitamin D are associated with unfavourable lipid profiles and it has been suggested that vitamin D may affect serum lipid levels in a number of ways (Kendrick *et al.*, 2009; Wang *et al.*, 2012). Vitamin D increases absorption of intestinal calcium, which in turn affects the amount of fat absorbed in the gut. The calcium binds to fatty acids and bile acids, forming calcium-fatty acid soaps, which are excreted in the faeces (Boon *et al.*, 2007). This decreases the absorption of fat from the gut, reducing serum total and LDL-cholesterol, as well as triglyceride concentrations (Saunders *et al.*, 1988; Grundy and Denke 1990; Van der meer *et al.*, 1990; Vaskonen *et al.*, 2002; Vaskonen 2003; Cho *et al.*, 2005; Zittermann *et al.*, 2009). In addition, the action of vitamin D on serum parathyroid hormone (PTH) concentrations may inhibit dyslipidaemia (Jorde and Grimnes 2011). Raised serum PTH levels are associated with an increased risk of obesity and have been shown to reduce lipolysis *in vitro* (Kamycheva *et al.*, 2004a; Kamycheva *et al.*, 2004b; Jorde *et al.*, 2005; Hagstrom *et al.*, 2009). It has therefore been proposed that vitamin D may lower serum lipid concentrations through the suppression of PTH secretion from the parathyroid glands (Zemel *et al.*, 2000).

Apolipoprotein A1 has been shown to persistently correlate with vitamin D concentrations (Satin 2000; Gagnon *et al.*, 2012; Salum *et al.*, 2012; Vacek *et al.*, 2012). Elevations in serum apolipoprotein A1 concentrations lead to a direct increase in HDL particle formation and increase reverse cholesterol transport (Vacek *et al.*, 2012). To date, the effects of vitamin D on apolipoprotein gene expression and cholesterol levels remains controversial and further research is required.

The aim of this study was to test the hypothesis that vitamin D supplementation improved markers of dyslipidaemia in poorly controlled type 2 diabetic females within the Saudi Arabian population.

## 6.2 Methodology

Blood samples were taken from all 128 participants to determine the lipid profile, including high density lipoprotein (HDL), low density lipoprotein (LDL), triglycerides

(TG) and total cholesterol (TC) using the Roche enzymatic colorimetric assay system as described in section 2.15.4.

## 6.3 Results

### 6.3.1 High density lipoprotein (HDL)

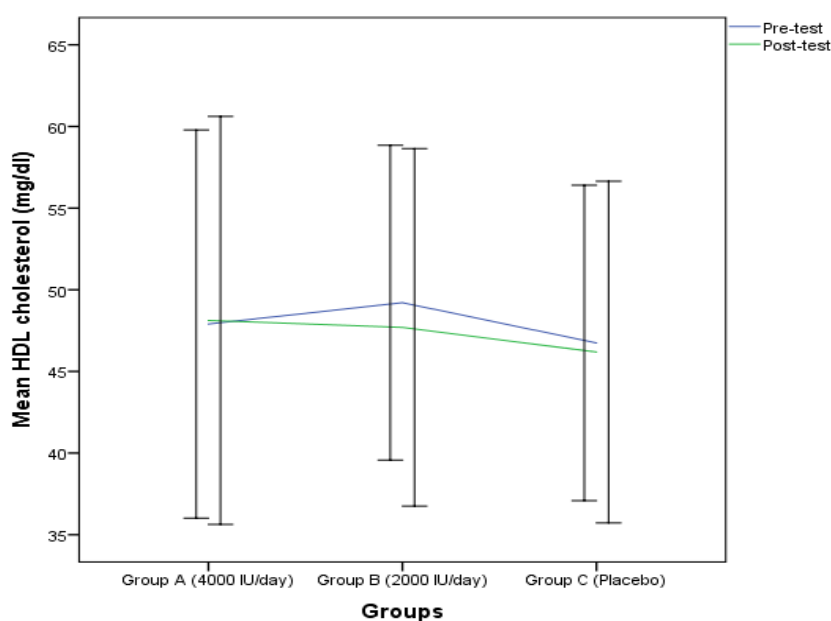
The changes in the mean HDL of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 6.1. The difference in mean HDL between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 6.1.

**Table 6.1: Post-hoc test comparisons of HDL cholesterol (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline	After 16 weeks	Mean change	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	(pre-test)	(post-test)	(post-test minus pre-test)	
	Mean $\pm$ SD			
<b>A</b>	48.31 $\pm$ 12.04	48.12 $\pm$ 12.49	0.22 $\pm$ 8.67	0.850
<b>B</b>	49.21 $\pm$ 9.64	47.70 $\pm$ 10.94	-1.51 $\pm$ 6.61	0.184
<b>C</b>	46.74 $\pm$ 9.66	46.18 $\pm$ 10.46	-0.56 $\pm$ 6.88	0.623

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 6.1: Mean HDL cholesterol (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated, however, that the HDL did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 123) = 0.468, p = 0.628$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2,125) = 573, p = 0.565$ ). Post- hoc test showed no significant difference in HDL between pre and post test for each group, see Table 6.1.

### 6.3.2 Low density lipoprotein (LDL)

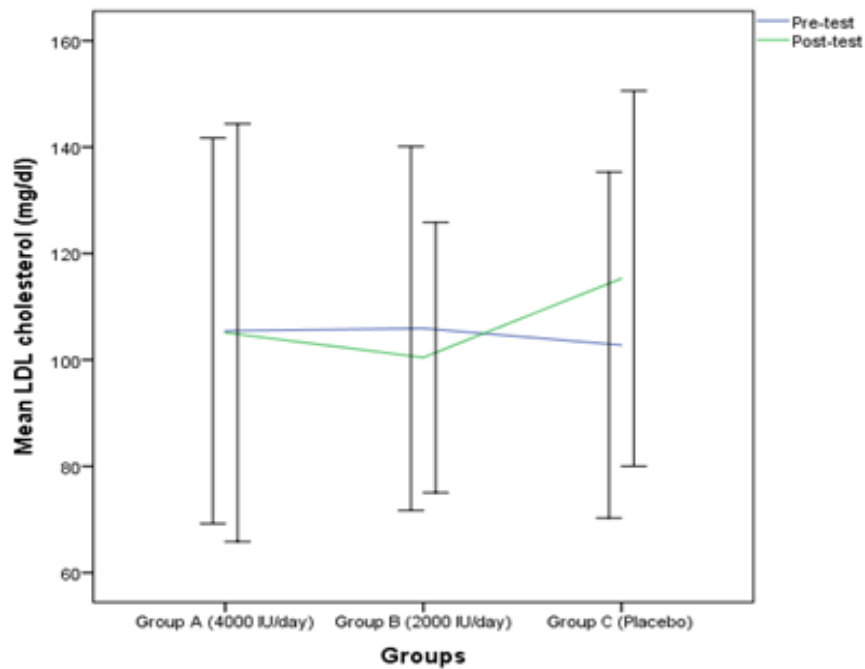
The changes in the mean LDL of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 6.2. The difference in mean LDL between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 6.2.

**Table 6.2: : Post-hoc comparisons of LDL cholesterol (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	Mean $\pm$ SD			
<b>A</b>	105.45 $\pm$ 36.25	103.71 $\pm$ 39.84	-1.74 $\pm$ 37.16	0.949
<b>B</b>	105.91 $\pm$ 34.21	100.44 $\pm$ 25.41	-5.47 $\pm$ 32.06	0.282
<b>C</b>	102.79 $\pm$ 32.53	115.30 $\pm$ 36.37	12.51 $\pm$ 30.18*	0.015

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 6.2: Mean LDL cholesterol (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean LDL varied significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 123) = 3.684, p = 0.028$ ) although the effect size was relatively low ( $\eta^2 = 0.057$ ). The results of mixed ANOVA showed that there was a significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2, 125) = 3.342, p = 0.039$ ). The results of one-way ANOVA indicated that at both pre and post test the mean LDL did not vary significantly between the three groups.

Using post-hoc test for pairwise comparison at post-test, mean LDL cholesterol in group B was significantly lower than group C (mean change = -14.86,  $p = 0.043$ ), see Table 6.3. Comparing pre and post test using post-hoc test, the only significant difference in LDL was for group C (mean change = 12.51,  $p = 0.015$ ), see Table 6.2.

**Table 6.3: Post-hoc test comparisons of LDL cholesterol (mg/dl) between the three groups for post-test**

Time	Group	Group	Mean change	p-value <sup>b</sup>
Post-test	A	B	4.86	0.526
	A	C	-10.18	0.169
	B	C	-14.86*	0.043

\*indicates a significant difference between two groups as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons

### 6.3.3 Triglycerides

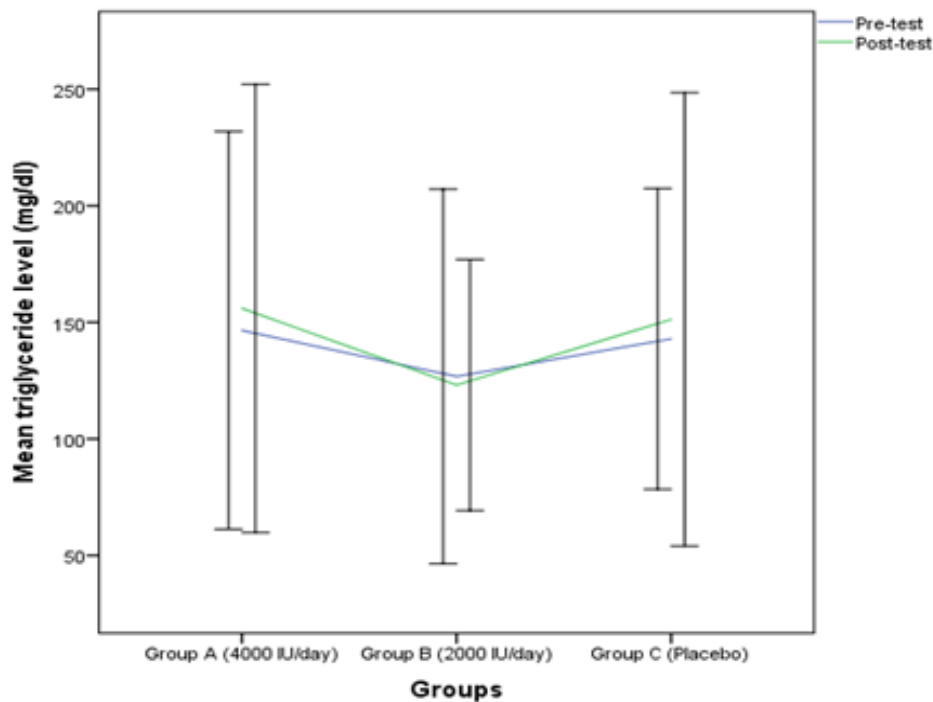
The changes in the mean triglycerides of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 6.4. The difference in mean triglycerides between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 6.3.

**Table 6.4: Post-hoc comparisons of triglycerides levels (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>p</sup>
	Mean $\pm$ SD			
<b>A</b>	146.52 $\pm$ 85.29	155.97 $\pm$ 96.19	9.46 $\pm$ 69.36	0.350
<b>B</b>	126.77 $\pm$ 80.34	123.09 $\pm$ 53.88	-3.67 $\pm$ 54.42	0.713
<b>C</b>	142.91 $\pm$ 64.54	151.22 $\pm$ 96.28	8.32 $\pm$ 70.96	0.405

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 6.3: Mean triglyceride levels (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated, however, that the mean triglycerides did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 1.068, p = 0.347$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 0.531, p = 0.589$ ). Post-hoc test showed no significant difference in triglycerides between pre and post test for each group, see Table 6.4.

#### 6.3.4 Total cholesterol

The changes in the mean total cholesterol of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 6.5. The difference in mean total cholesterol between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 6.4.

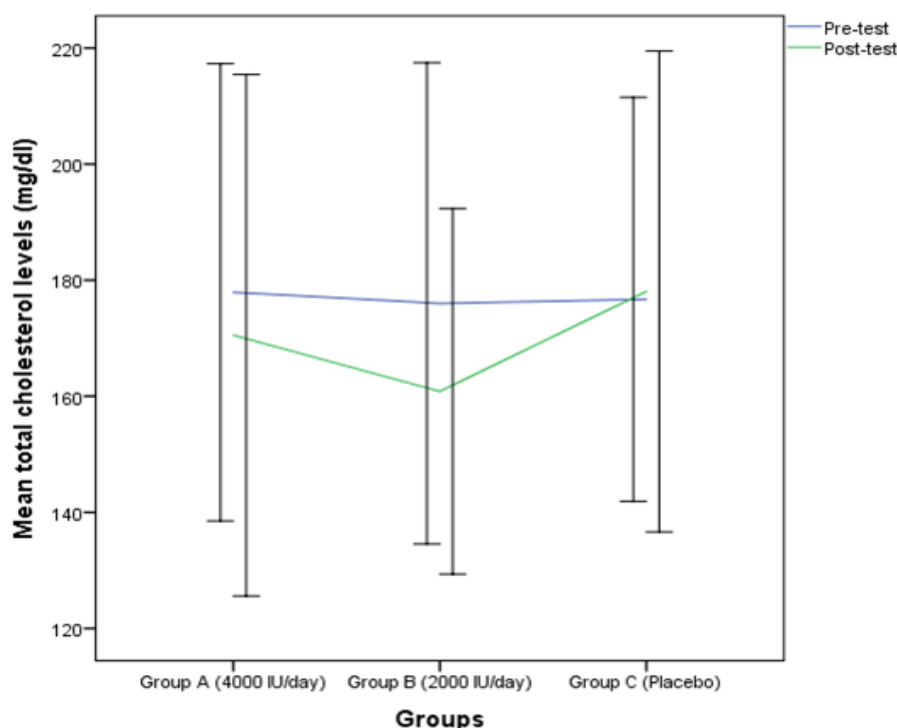


**Table 6.5: Post-hoc comparisons of total cholesterol levels (mg/dl) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	Mean ±SD			
<b>A</b>	177.91 ±39.39	170.52 ±44.94	-7.38 ±38.50	0.209
<b>B</b>	176.00 ±41.47	160.84 ±31.50	-15.16 ±40.44*	0.010
<b>C</b>	176.70 ±34.82	178.07 ±41.44	1.37 ±34.56	0.813

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 6.4: Mean total cholesterol levels (mg/dl) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean total cholesterol varied significantly between the three groups, ( $F(2, 124) = 2.685, p = 0.049$ ) although the effect size was low ( $\eta^2 = 0.042$ ). The results of mixed ANOVA showed that there was a significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2, 125) = 4.43, p = 0.037$ ).

The results of one-way ANOVA indicated that for pre and post test the mean total cholesterol did not vary significantly between the three groups.

Using post-hoc test for pairwise comparison at post-test, there was a significant difference in total cholesterol levels between groups B and C (mean change = -14.86,  $p = 0.046$ ), with group B having a lower mean total cholesterol than group C, see table 6.6. Comparing pre and post test using post-hoc test, the mean total cholesterol was significantly lower (mean change = -15.16,  $p = 0.010$ ) in group B, see Table 6.5.

**Table 6.6: Post- hoc test comparisons of total cholesterol levels (mg/dl) between the three groups for post-test**

Time	Group	Group	Mean change between two groups	p-value <sup>b</sup>
Post-test	A	B	9.69	0.263
	A	C	-7.54	0.382
	B	C	-14.86*	0.046

\*indicates a significant difference between two groups as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons

## 6.4. Discussion

### 6.4.1 HDL cholesterol

This study found no significant relationship between vitamin D supplementation and changes in serum HDL cholesterol concentrations. This supports the existing literature base that vitamin D supplementation does not improve HDL cholesterol significantly (Jorde and Figenschau 2009; Patel *et al.*, 2010; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Breslavsky *et al.*, 2013; Eftekhari *et al.*, 2013; Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Yiu *et al.*, 2013; Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2014; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015; Sadiya *et al.*, 2015). A 2015 randomised double blind control trial of 87 vitamin D-deficient obese, type 2 diabetics supplemented with 6000 IU/day vitamin D for three months, and 3000 IU/day for a further three months showed no effect on serum HDL concentrations (Sadiya *et al.*, 2015). Similarly, a 2015 Saudi study of 20 diabetic subjects found no significant change in HDL cholesterol concentration following supplementation of 5000 IU/day for three months (Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015). Even when a larger sample size and greater dose was used, such as in Talaei's (2013) study of 100 type 2 diabetics

supplemented with 50,000 IU/ week for two months, no significant improvements were demonstrated in serum HDL cholesterol concentrations.

To the best of the researcher's knowledge only two studies from the Middle East exist that demonstrate a significant improvement in HDL cholesterol following vitamin D supplementation (Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015). Yousefi Rad (2014) conducted a randomised control trial of 58 type 2 diabetics, the majority of which were female, supplemented with 4000 IU/day for two months (Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014). Despite the small sample size and short duration of the study, a significant improvement in HDL cholesterol was demonstrated following vitamin D supplementation. The reasons behind this are unclear. Interestingly, a 2015 study of 100 type 2 diabetics given 4500 IU/ day of vitamin D for two months demonstrated significantly higher HDL cholesterol levels in those subjects with double the sufficient concentration of serum vitamin D (> 61 ng/ml) post supplementation (Mohamad *et al.*, 2015). This suggests further work on the dose response of vitamin D is warranted and achieving serum vitamin D concentrations greater than 61 ng/ml may show significant improvements in HDL cholesterol.

#### **6.4.2 LDL cholesterol**

This study demonstrates a significant decrease in LDL cholesterol in the vitamin D supplemented groups. Interestingly, LDL cholesterol levels increased in the placebo group after 16 weeks. These findings have been supported by similar Middle Eastern studies by Al-Daghri *et al.*, (2012), Eftekhari (2013), Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh (2011) and Mohamad (2015) who also demonstrated a significant improvement in LDL cholesterol following vitamin D supplementation of varying doses and durations. Despite the improvements in LDL cholesterol demonstrated by Eftekhari (2013) and Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh (2011), it is hard to draw definite conclusions from these two studies. Both used lower doses (< 2000 IU/day) of vitamin D than the two other studies as well as the present study and did not measure serum concentrations of 25(OH)D. Al-Daghri's 2012 study of 92 Saudi type 2 diabetics supplemented with 2000 IU/day for 18 months demonstrated a significant decrease in LDL cholesterol, more marked in females than males, when serum vitamin D concentrations also increased significantly. Similarly, Mohamad (2015) demonstrated a significant decrease in LDL cholesterol in subjects with greater than double the sufficient serum level of vitamin D (> 61 ng/ml) when compared to those with lower serum levels post

supplementation. This suggests that higher serum 25(OH)D concentrations may be required in order to achieve favourable effects on the lipid profile. This supports the findings of the present study; 61.9 percent of participants in the 4000 IU/day group achieved sufficient serum vitamin D concentrations post supplementation compared to just 41.9 percent of participants in the 2000 IU/day group.

Conversely, the bulk of literature conducted from the rest of the world to date appears to suggest vitamin D plays no significant role in improving LDL cholesterol (Patel *et al.*, 2010; Breslavsky *et al.*, 2013; Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Yiu *et al.*, 2013; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015; Sadiya *et al.*, 2015). This may be explained partly by the sample sizes of the studies, all of which used a much smaller number of participants than the present study. To some extent, short study duration may also explain the inconsistency in the findings; only three of the cited trials had study durations equal to or greater than the present study (Breslavsky *et al.*, 2013; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Sadiya *et al.*, 2015). The majority of the studies that did not find any correlation between vitamin D supplementation and improved LDL cholesterol levels did not achieve sufficient post-supplementation serum vitamin D concentrations ( $\geq 30$  ng/ml). Furthermore, only two studies (Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Yiu *et al.*, 2013) achieved close to the 61 ng/ml demonstrated in Mohamad's (2015) study to be the optimal serum level for reduced LDL-cholesterol levels. The reliability of Talaei's (2013) study may be questionable given that it was only a single blinded study. Similarly, Yiu *et al.*, 2013 study was not conducted in the Middle East and therefore the reproducibility of the results in the Saudi population is dubious.

The evidence base suggests that significant improvements in LDL cholesterol levels have been achieved in Middle Eastern countries where a dose of at least 2000 IU/day vitamin D is used. Those studies that achieved serum concentrations of vitamin D above 61 ng/ml appeared to produce the most significant decrease on LDL cholesterol.

### **6.4.3 Triglycerides**

This study found no significant relationship between serum triglycerides and improved vitamin D status. These findings are supported by the current body of literature which suggests there is no relationship between vitamin D supplementation and triglyceride levels (Jorde and Figenschau 2009; Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Yousefi Rad

*et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015; Sadiya *et al.*, 2015; (Bonakdaran and Afkhami Zadeh 2011; (Patel *et al.*, 2010).

To the best of the researcher's knowledge, only three studies conducted to date, all of which have been in the Middle East, have demonstrated a significant reduction in triglyceride levels following supplementation with vitamin D (Alkharfy *et al.*, 2013; Eftekhari *et al.*, 2013; Mohamad *et al.*, 2015). Of note, is Alkharfy's (2013) study of 499 Saudi participants supplemented with 2000 IU/day for 12 months. It is likely the large sample size and long study duration contributed to the finding of a significant relationship between vitamin D and improved triglyceride levels. In contrast to the current findings, a 1998 case study of three vitamin D-deficient subjects with type 2 diabetes receiving a single intramuscular dose of 300,000 IU of vitamin D, demonstrated a significant increase in serum triglycerides after three months. This suggests that too high a dose of vitamin D supplementation may in fact have negative effects on triglycerides (Taylor and Wise 1998). Once again, more research is warranted to assess the most appropriate dose of vitamin D supplementation in reducing triglyceride concentrations in 12 months.

#### **6.4.4 Total cholesterol**

This study demonstrates a significant decrease in total cholesterol in the vitamin D supplemented groups. In contrast, the placebo had a significant increase in total cholesterol after 16 weeks. To a certain extent, these findings can be explained by the parallel decrease in LDL cholesterol as total cholesterol is a sum of serum LDL-, HDL- cholesterol and triglyceride levels. These findings have echoed similar studies conducted in the Middle East that demonstrated significant decreases in serum total cholesterol following supplementation with vitamin D (Al-Daghri *et al.*, 2012; Alkharfy *et al.*, 2013; Eftekhari *et al.*, 2013). However, the effect of vitamin D on total cholesterol in the current literature remains controversial and many studies have demonstrated no relationship between the two variables (Jorde and Figenschau 2009; Patel *et al.*, 2010; Witham *et al.*, 2010; Breslavsky *et al.*, 2013; Talaei *et al.*, 2013; Yiu *et al.*, 2013; Kampmann *et al.*, 2014; Ryu *et al.*, 2014; Yousefi Rad *et al.*, 2014; Al-Sofiani *et al.*, 2015; Sadiya *et al.*, 2015). This may be explained by ethnic background, sample size and short study duration of less than three months. It has been suggested that significant improvements in total cholesterol can be achieved in Middle Eastern

countries where studies include at least 70 participants and use a study duration of four months of greater (Alkharfy *et al.*, 2013).

#### **6.4.5 Summary**

In conclusion, this study demonstrates no significant relationship between vitamin D supplementation of either 2000 IU/day or 4000 IU/day on serum HDL cholesterol and triglyceride levels. A significant improvement in serum LDL cholesterol ( $p = 0.028$ ) and total cholesterol levels ( $p = 0.049$ ) was demonstrated in both groups supplemented with vitamin D. Further interventional studies are clearly required using higher doses of vitamin D supplementation in order to achieve serum concentrations of greater than 61 ng/ml and to replicate these positive findings on the lipid profile of type 2 diabetics.

It is worth mentioning that the majority of the participants in the present study were already taking statins (87.5%,  $n = 112$ ) prior to enrolment and thus a large percentage had a lipid profile within normal parameters at baseline. Statins have a considerable anti-inflammatory effect (Pickup 2004), that may have masked the anti-inflammatory effect of vitamin D. Alternatively, the extent of inflammation may already be so established in type 2 diabetics that four months of vitamin D supplementation had no effect. To the best of the researcher's knowledge, no study to date has analysed the effect of vitamin D supplementation on the lipid profile of type 2 diabetic patients who are not already taking statins. This indicates there is scope for future work to assess the effect of vitamin D in deficient, type 2 diabetics with uncontrolled lipid profile.

## **Chapter 7. Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> and Oxidative Stress**

## 7.1 Introduction

Oxidative stress is considered to be a vital component in the pathogenesis and development of diabetic vascular complications (Ceriello *et al.*, 2002). Sustained hyperglycaemia is associated with heightened production of reactive oxygen species (ROS) as well as a reduction in the intrinsic antioxidant defence mechanisms, rendering diabetic individuals more susceptible to oxidative damage (Tsai *et al.*, 1994; Kakkar *et al.*, 1998). Type 2 diabetics have consistently been shown to have far lower total antioxidant capacities (TAC) than their healthy counterparts (Illing *et al.*, 1951; Sundaram *et al.*, 1996; Maxwell *et al.*, 1997; Opara *et al.*, 1999; Serafini and Del Rio 2004). This imbalance between oxidant and antioxidant levels leads to both functional and morphological damage to blood vessels and results in the development of micro- and macrovascular complications (Baynes 1991). Oxidative reactions also increase the formation of advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs) and their accumulation in cardiovascular tissues (Smith and Thornalley 1992).

Advanced glycation endproducts are a group of compounds formed non-enzymatically by glycation and oxidation of proteins. In type 2 diabetics, the formation of AGEs is increased as a result of hyperglycaemia and an abundance of free radicals (Singh *et al.*, 2001). The accumulation of AGEs in the skin has been shown to be a strong indicator for the development of both micro- and macrovascular complications (Gerrits *et al.*, 2008a; Meerwaldt *et al.*, 2008). AGEs bind to the RAGE receptor in endothelial cells, resulting in further oxidative stress, superoxide radical generation and cell apoptosis (Vincent *et al.*, 2007).

Vitamin D has been shown to enhance antioxidant defences and reduce the damage caused by both oxidative stress and AGEs, and may be of benefit in the treatment of diabetic vascular complications (Codoner-Franch *et al.*, 2012; Gradinaru *et al.*, 2012; Jain *et al.*, 2013). Recent animal studies have shown vitamin D to upregulate the activity of certain antioxidant enzymes, such as catalase, superoxide dismutase (SOD) and glutathione peroxidase (GSH-px) in diabetic rats (Noyan *et al.*, 2005). Furthermore, vitamin D may improve vascular endothelium function through the modulation of radical generation and RAGE expression, averting the overproduction of



ROS and AGE formation (Dong *et al.*, 2012). Despite these positive findings, research on the antioxidant properties of vitamin D for use in type 2 diabetes remains scarce.

The aims of this study were to test the hypothesis that vitamin D supplementation improved markers of oxidative stress, including advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs), in poorly controlled type 2 diabetic females within the Saudi Arabian population.

## 7.2 Methodology

Blood samples were taken from all 128 participants at baseline and 16 weeks using the aseptic technique described in section 2.12. Total antioxidant capacity was measured using the colorimetric method with the commercially available Cell Biolabs' OXiSelect TAC assay kit as described in section 2.15.7. Skin AGE levels were assessed using a skin autofluorescence AGE reader as described in section 2.17.

## 7.3 Results

### 7.3.1 Total antioxidant capacity

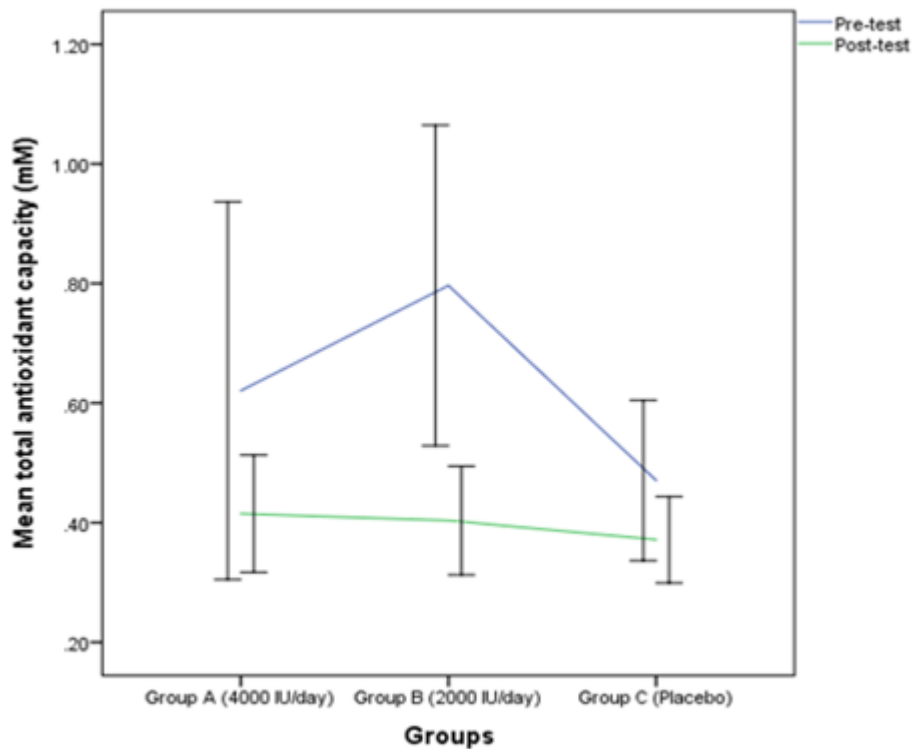
The changes in the mean total antioxidant capacity of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 7.1. The difference in mean total antioxidant capacity between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 7.1.

**Table 7.1: Post-hoc comparisons of total antioxidant capacity (mM) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline	After 16 weeks	Mean change	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	(pre-test)	(post-test)	(post-test minus pre-test)	
	Mean ±SD			
<b>A</b>	0.62 ±0.32	0.42 ±0.10	-0.20 ±0.31*	< 0.001
<b>B</b>	0.80 ±0.27	0.40 ±0.09	-0.40 ±0.29*	< 0.001
<b>C</b>	0.47 ±0.13	0.37 ±0.07	-0.10 ±0.13*	0.013

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 7.1: Mean total antioxidant capacity (mM) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated, however, that the mean total antioxidant did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 1.981, p = 0.142$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2, 125) = 2.83, p = 0.063$ ). Post-hoc test showed a significant decrease in total antioxidant capacity between pre and post test for each group, for group A ( $p < 0.001$ ), group B ( $p < 0.001$ ), and group C ( $p = 0.013$ ), see Table 7.1.

### **7.3.2 Skin Advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs)**

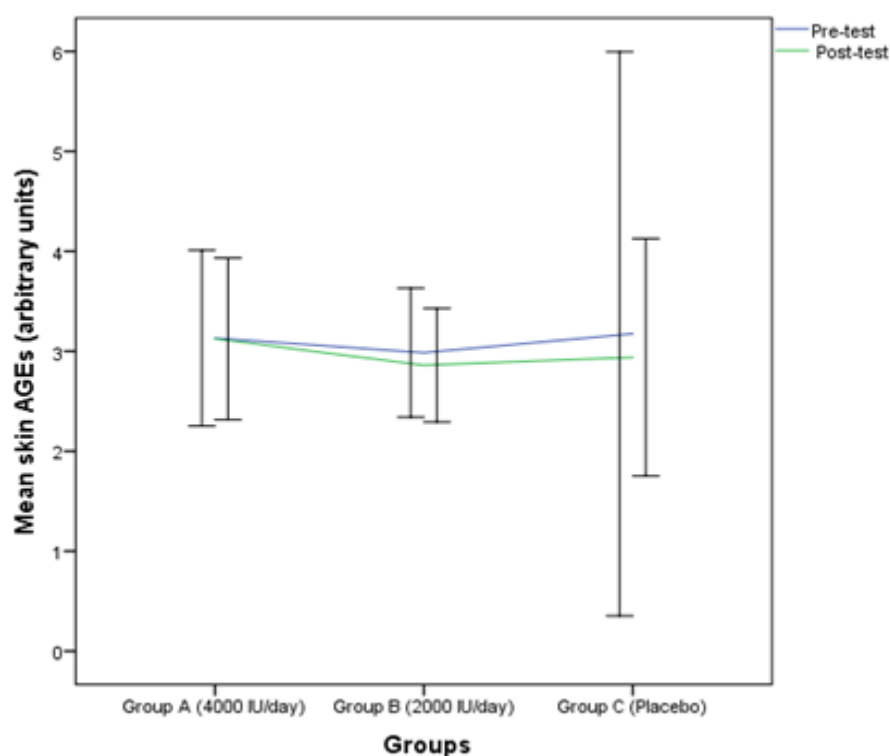
The changes in the mean skin AGEs of the participants (post-test minus pre-test) in groups A, B, and C are compared in Table 7.2. The difference in mean skin AGEs between the post-test and the pre-test, as well as the differences across the three groups is shown in Figure 7.2.

**Table 7.2: Post-hoc comparisons of skin AGEs (arbitrary units) between baseline (pre-test) and after 16 weeks (post-test)**

Group	Baseline (pre-test)	After 16 weeks (post-test)	Mean change (post-test minus pre-test)	p-value <sup>b</sup>
	Mean ±SD			
<b>A</b>	3.13 ±0.87	3.12 ±0.81	-0.01 ±0.59	0.971
<b>B</b>	2.98 ±0.65	2.86 ±0.57	-0.13 ±0.64	0.524
<b>C</b>	3.17 ±2.82	2.94 ±1.18	-0.23 ±2.05	0.234

\*indicates a significant difference between pre-test and post-test as per  $p < 0.05$

<sup>b</sup> indicates adjustment for multiple comparisons



**Figure 7.2: Mean skin AGEs (arbitrary units) across the three groups over time (pre-test and post-test)**

The results of ANCOVA indicated that the mean AGEs did not vary significantly between the three groups ( $F(2, 124) = 1.478, p = 0.232$ ). Mixed ANOVA testing revealed no significant interaction between time and the three groups ( $F(2, 125) =$

0.332,  $p = 0.718$ ). Post-hoc test showed no significant difference in AGEs between pre and post test for each group, see Table 7.2.

## 7.4 Discussion

### 7.4.1 Total Antioxidant Capacity

This study found no significant improvement in TAC following supplementation with either 2000 IU/day or 4000 IU/day vitamin D. To the best of the researcher's knowledge this is only the second interventional study to assess the role of vitamin D on TAC in type 2 diabetics. The first, a 2015 study of 100 type 2 diabetics supplemented with a fortified yoghurt drink containing 1000 IU vitamin D, demonstrated a significant improvement in TAC after three months (Shab-Bidar *et al.*, 2015). A 2013 cross-sectional analyses of 100 type 2 diabetics also demonstrated a positive correlation between serum vitamin D concentrations and TAC when compared to healthy individuals, although given the nature of the study it was difficult to establish causality (Saedisomeolia *et al.*, 2013). Two further interventional studies have also shown vitamin D supplementation to significantly increase TAC in non-diabetic subjects (Asemi *et al.*, 2013; de Medeiros Cavalcante *et al.*, 2015). Whilst the present study has shown no relationship between vitamin D and TAC this appears to be in contrast with the, albeit limited, existing evidence base.

There appears to be some discrepancy in the literature concerning the most appropriate parameter by which to measure an individual's oxidative stress (Argüelles *et al.*, 2004; Serafini and Del Rio 2004). Other studies have used alternative markers to determine the effect of vitamin D supplementation on oxidative stress. Nikooyeh *et al.* (2014) demonstrated a significant improvement in the antioxidant superoxide dismutase (SOD) and a reduction in the pro-oxidants protein carbonyl (PCO) and myeloperoxidase (MPO) in 90 type 2 diabetics supplemented with a 1000 IU fortified vitamin D yoghurt drink daily for four months. Conversely, Yiu *et al.* (2013) demonstrated no significant change in SOD levels following administration of 5000 IU/day vitamin D for three months. Both Eftekhari *et al.* (2013) and Tayebinejad *et al.* (2012) failed to demonstrate any improvements in oxidised LDL (ox-LDL) or malondialdehyde (MDA) following supplementation with vitamin D for three months. Once again, these studies had shorter durations than the present study which may explain the discrepancy in findings. Regardless of the marker used, the existing

literature base provides inconsistent evidence for the role of vitamin D in ameliorating oxidative stress in diabetic individuals. It is suggested that intervention studies on a larger scale are warranted. These should use greater doses of vitamin D supplementation and have a study duration longer than the present study, using a variety of different markers to measure oxidative stress.

#### **7.4.2 Skin Advanced Glycation Endproducts**

This study found no significant relationship between vitamin D supplementation and reduced levels of advanced glycation end products. These findings are supported by a 2015 randomised control trial of 245 type 2 diabetics given 50,000 IU/month vitamin D for six months (Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2015). Whilst skin autofluorescence (as a measure of AGE accumulation) was found to be significantly higher in those with a serum 25(OH)D concentration of less than 20 ng/ml, compared to patients with serum concentrations above 30 ng/ml, there was no reduction in AGE levels after six months of intervention. This is likely due to the fact that skin AGEs have a mean half life of 10 to 15 years (Gerrits *et al.*, 2008b) and therefore the length of the intervention may be too short to demonstrate any perceivable outcomes. Furthermore, using an AGE-reader to measure the accumulated AGEs in the skin may not be sufficient to record all AGE types, for example circulating AGEs and AGEs without fluorescent properties (Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2015). Similarly, a 2015 cross-sectional study of 233 type 2 diabetics, concluded that vitamin D deficiency did not enhance the skin autofluorescence or plasma AGE levels (Sebekova *et al.*, 2015).

In contrast, studies performed on diabetic rats have shown vitamin D supplementation to reduce AGE deposition within the vasculature and to downregulate the effects of the RAGE receptor (Salum *et al.*, 2013; Lee *et al.*, 2014). AGEs have been shown to bind to the RAGE receptor in endothelial cells, resulting in further oxidative stress, superoxide radical generation and cell inflammation (Vincent *et al.*, 2007). Two recent *in vitro* studies demonstrated a reduction in endothelial inflammation following supplementation with vitamin D. It has been suggested that vitamin D may act as a vascular protective agent, offsetting the harmful effects of AGEs on endothelial cells (Talmor *et al.*, 2008; Salum *et al.*, 2013; Krul-Poel *et al.*, 2015). Similar findings have also been demonstrated in human studies. Two recent randomised control trials of 60 and 90 type 2 diabetics respectively found significant decreases in serum AGEs

following supplementation with two 500 IU fortified yoghurt drinks a day (Tayebinejad *et al.*, 2012; Nikooyeh *et al.*, 2014). It is worth noting that this improvement was in *serum* AGEs, corresponding with our observations in Chapter 5. Whilst this study has demonstrated no relationship between vitamin D and *skin* AGE accumulation, the positive findings from both *in vitro* and *in vivo* studies suggests further work within this field is warranted with longer study durations for both serum and skin AGE concentrations.

### **7.4.3 Summary**

In conclusion, this study has demonstrated no significant relationship between markers of oxidative stress and vitamin D in type 2 diabetic Saudi females. Current evidence, whilst limited, is inconsistent and more research within this field is required to assess the role for vitamin D, if any, in ameliorating oxidative stress. These studies should use longer durations and supplement doses, as well as assessing AGE response in both skin and serum.

## **Chapter 8. Discussion**

## 8.1 General Discussion

Diabetes Mellitus represents a condition that is characterised by chronic hyperglycaemia, resulting from deficits in insulin secretion and sensitivity (WHO 2016). Saudi Arabia has amongst the highest incidence of type 2 diabetes in the world, with nearly 20 percent of adults suffering from the condition (International Diabetes Federation 2012). Mortality rates amongst diabetics are nearly twice that of healthy individuals and are largely due to microvascular and macrovascular complications that arise from the disease (Roglic *et al.*, 2005).

Biological processes within the body produce reactive oxygen species (ROS) that harm tissues and cells (Skrha 2003). In healthy individuals this process is limited by exogenous and endogenous antioxidant defences (Betteridge 2000). In type 2 diabetes high concentrations of intracellular glucose increase the production of ROS (Lorenzi 2007). This is compounded by significantly reduced antioxidant levels and accelerated formation of advanced glycation endproducts (AGEs). This imbalance between oxidant and antioxidant defences results in functional and morphological damage to the vasculature and the initiation of diabetic angiopathy (Baynes 1991). AGEs are a group of compounds formed non-enzymatically via the glycation and oxidation of proteins. Their formation is accelerated in type 2 diabetics as a result of hyperglycaemia and an increased number of free radicals (Singh *et al.*, 2001). The accumulation of AGEs in the skin has been shown to cause the development of diabetic vascular complications (Gerrits *et al.*, 2008a; Meerwaldt *et al.*, 2008).

Vitamin D has been shown to enhance antioxidant defences and limit the harm caused by both oxidative stress and AGEs and therefore may be of benefit in the treatment of diabetic complications (Codoner-Franch *et al.*, 2012; Gradinaru *et al.*, 2012; Jain *et al.*, 2013). The prevalence of vitamin D deficiency in type 2 diabetics has repeatedly been shown to be nearly twice that of non-diabetic individuals; within the Saudi Arabian population it is estimated that somewhere between 30 and 85% of females are vitamin D deficient (Scragg *et al.*, 1995; Isaia *et al.*, 2001; Scragg *et al.*, 2004; Al-Zahrani 2013). Despite a number of recent interventional studies on vitamin D and diabetes in Saudi Arabia, none to date have considered the effect of vitamin D supplementation on markers of oxidative stress. Whilst being the first study of this kind, unfortunately the present study has demonstrated no significant effect on total antioxidant capacity or



skin autofluorescence (AGEs) in the type 2 diabetic Saudi population. There have been few previous studies on vitamin D, diabetes and oxidative stress in any population and all have provided conflicting results. This study concludes that vitamin D has limited, if any effect, antioxidant properties.

Administration of vitamin D supplementation has differed between studies, with daily doses proving to be more effective in raising serum concentrations than weekly or monthly doses (Von Hurst *et al.*, 2010). This is likely to be due to more consistent absorption in the gut (Chel *et al.*, 2008). Recent meta-analysis of 51 randomised control trials using doses of vitamin equivalent to 1000 IU per day has failed to demonstrate any beneficial effects of vitamin D on diabetic outcomes (Elamin *et al.*, 2011). However, for studies using higher doses of vitamin D the results have proved more inconclusive.

In the present study, the therapeutic effect of daily oral supplementation of vitamin D in 128 female patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus and hypovitaminosis D was investigated. The results demonstrate that daily oral supplementation with doses of 2000 IU and 4000 IU was both safe and effective in significantly ( $p < 0.001$ ) improving vitamin D status in patients with type 2 diabetes. The majority of Saudi studies have used a supplement dose of 2000 IU for varying durations, yet this is the first to consider the effect of a higher dose of 4000 IU on diabetic parameters. Serum vitamin D concentrations increased by 212% in the 4000 IU group and 131% in the 2000 IU group (compared to a 5% decrease in the placebo group). However, only 61.9 % of the 4000 IU group and 41.9 % of the 2000 IU group had achieved sufficient ( $>30$  ng/ml) vitamin D concentrations post supplementation. No patients developed either clinically or biochemically significant hypercalcaemia.

These findings confirm that greater doses of vitamin D supplementation are likely to be required in order to achieve sufficient serum concentrations amongst female type 2 diabetics. This may in part be due to the baseline BMIs of participants; one of the inclusion criteria was for subjects to have a BMI greater than 25. Wortsman *et al.* (2003) reported that obese patients were able to raise their serum vitamin D concentrations by no more than 50 percent when compared to their non-obese counterparts and hence this may be accountable for the suboptimal increase in many of the participants. However, this study demonstrated no relationship between BMI and

vitamin D. Other similar studies have demonstrated that using 6000 IU vitamin D per day for three months was effective in safely increasing serum concentrations from deficient to sufficient (Sadiya *et al.*, 2015; Al-Zahrani *et al.*, 2014). However, it was noted that this dose may still be inadequate to achieve optimum vitamin D function.

Whilst the effects of vitamin D on oxidative stress have been somewhat disappointing, the present study has demonstrated significant improvements ( $p = 0.001$ ) in the glycaemic profile of participants. After 16 weeks, subjects who had taken vitamin D supplements had a significantly lower HbA1c level than at baseline. HbA1c is a marker of average serum glucose concentrations over the previous three months and therefore is indicative of glucose homeostasis (Woerle *et al.*, 2004). The UK Prospective Diabetes Study (UKPDS) demonstrated a one percent reduction in HbA1c to be associated with a 21 percent decrease in diabetic complications and a further 37 percent reduction in microvascular disease (Stratton *et al.*, 2000). The findings of this study suggest that vitamin D supplementation may therefore produce a significant reduction in diabetes-related morbidity and mortality, and may be used as an adjuvant to regular anti-hyperglycaemic agents.

It has been further suggested that improvements in HbA1c are more likely to be seen in vitamin D-deficient female type 2 diabetics than in their insufficient and sufficient counterparts. Sabherwal's 2010 study demonstrated a 0.70% improvement in HbA1c levels amongst vitamin D-deficient type 2 diabetics compared to a 0.21% improvement in those who were vitamin D insufficient (Sabherwal *et al.*, 2010). Similarly, Jorde and Figenschau (2009) and Krul-Poel *et al.* (2015) found that vitamin D replacement therapy had no effect on HbA1c in type 2 diabetics with sufficient serum vitamin D concentrations. Due to the similar numbers of deficient and insufficient subjects across all of the intervention groups, it is impossible to either prove or disprove this theory in the present study. It was found that giving a higher dose of 4000 IU vitamin D per day improved HbA1c levels more than a dose of 2000 IU per day. Of the 37 female subjects found to be vitamin D deficient at baseline who received the higher dose, 80% of them elevated their vitamin D status after 16 weeks. This was in comparison to 76% of those in the lower supplementation group and therefore suggests a higher dose may not be that beneficial.

After 16 weeks of supplementation with vitamin D, no improvements were found in pancreatic beta cell function and insulin resistance. Fasting blood glucose did not show an improvement at all. A recent study similarly demonstrated that after three years of supplementation with 700 IU vitamin D per day, insulin resistance and fasting blood glucose remained unchanged (Pittas *et al.*, 2007a). Interestingly however, in the placebo group both markers had significantly increased after three years. This suggests that whilst vitamin D may not actually improve insulin resistance and fasting blood glucose, it may slow the natural progression of the disease. The majority of vitamin D interventional studies to date all have durations between one and six months and few have considered the long-term effect of supplementation on diabetic outcomes.

Dyslipidaemia is one of the leading causes of cardiovascular disease in type 2 diabetics (Mooradian 2009). Diabetes mellitus is associated with increased small-dense low-density lipoprotein (sdLDL) and triglyceride concentrations, alongside low concentrations of cardio-protective high-density lipoprotein (HDL) (American Diabetes Association 2003). The exact mechanism behind the pathogenesis of diabetic dyslipidaemia remains uncertain, however evidence has shown insulin resistance to be critical in the development of the condition (Mooradian 2009).

Many observational studies have demonstrated high serum vitamin D concentrations to be associated with more favourable lipid profiles (Jorde and Grimnes 2011). Unfortunately, interventional studies to date have provided inconsistent results. These studies have been limited by comparatively small sample sizes, short study durations and supplement doses not sufficient to achieve optimal serum 25(OH)D concentrations, as well as study locations outside the Middle East (Ponda *et al.*, 2012). In the present study, significant reductions in LDL- and total cholesterol ( $p = 0.028$  and  $p = 0.049$  respectively) have been demonstrated, following 16 weeks of supplementation with vitamin D. Furthermore, both LDL- and total-cholesterol increased in the placebo group after 16 weeks. No significant changes were noted in HDL cholesterol and triglyceride concentrations.

Mohamad *et al.* (2015) demonstrated that diabetic subjects with high serum vitamin D concentrations ( $> 61$  ng/ml) had significantly lower levels of total and LDL cholesterol, compared to those with sufficient or insufficient serum concentrations. As such, higher serum concentrations than what are currently considered to be sufficient

may be required in order to produce auspicious gains on the lipid profile. None of the participants in the present study achieved final serum vitamin D concentrations above 47.28 ng/ml. Supplementation doses were selected on the basis of recommendations from the Endocrine Society Clinical Guidelines (Holick *et al*, 2011), however these have been derived from interventional studies centred on skeletal outcomes. To date, there has been little consideration as to the effective supplementation doses required for the non-skeletal properties of vitamin D and further research in this area is clearly warranted (Jorde and Grimnes 2011).

It is presumable that if vitamin D supplementation were to effect serum lipid levels, this would be most evident in individuals with both hypovitaminosis D and dyslipidaemia. Unfortunately, the majority of participants in the present study were all taking statins prior to enrolment and therefore very few had unfavourable lipid profiles at baseline (14% in group A, 14% group B, 4% in group C). As it is a recommendation (Grundy, 2006) that all newly diagnosed type 2 diabetics be commenced on a statin, it was impossible to find a population in which the lipid profile had not already been controlled for. However, until such studies are performed the effect of vitamin D supplementation on the serum lipid profile will remain controversial.

## **8.2 Limitations**

The results of this study may have been affected by a number of limitations:

- Not all participants in both supplemented groups achieved sufficient (> 30 ng/ml) serum concentrations of vitamin D following intervention
- All subjects were taking statins at the time of enrolment and therefore very few had unfavourable lipid profiles at baseline
- Insulin resistance and beta cell function were calculated using the HOMA model which is less invasive and time-consuming but not as accurate as the glucose clamp method
- The study duration of 16 weeks was relatively short and it is likely that to elicit any tangible effects on insulin resistance, beta cell function and oxidative stress warrants longer durations of supplementation

### **8.3 Scope for future work**

To date, recommendations for vitamin D supplementation doses have been based solely on its calcaemic properties. Further research is currently warranted into the dose of vitamin D that is not only adequate for bone health but for its potential non-calcaemic actions. It is recommended that these studies use doses starting at 6000 IU per day aiming to achieve serum concentrations of greater than 60 ng/ml. Longer study durations of 18 months or greater are warranted to assess the long-term effect of vitamin D supplementation on insulin resistance, beta cell function and using different markers to measure oxidative stress. Furthermore, further work is warranted to assess the different accumulation of AGEs in serum and skin for longer study durations as well to demonstrate which marker is the most effective measurement of oxidative stress. This study has highlighted the need for further investigation in newly diagnosed female type 2 diabetics who have not yet been commenced on statins in order to accurately assess the effect of vitamin D on the lipid profile.

### **8.4 Overall conclusion**

In conclusion, the results from the present study indicate that HbA1c levels significantly decreased following 16 weeks of supplementation with vitamin D. These findings were most evident at the greater dose of 4000 IU day ( $p < 0.001$ ), however this was still not adequate to achieve sufficient serum vitamin D concentrations in all participants. Similar improvements were noted in LDL- and total cholesterol. No significant improvements in oxidative stress were demonstrated. This study adds to a growing body of evidence that vitamin D supplementation may be beneficial not only in bone-related conditions, but as an adjuvant therapy in female type 2 diabetes management in the Middle Eastern diabetic population.

## References

---

Abdalla AM, Al-Kaabba AF, Saeed AA, Abdulrahman BM, Raat H (2007) Gender differences in smoking behavior among adolescents in Saudi Arabia. *Saudi Medical Journal* 28: 1102-1108.

Abdel-Wareth L, Haq A, Turner A, Khan S, Salem A, Mustafa F, Hussein N, Pallinalakam F, Grundy L, Patras G, Rajah J (2013) Total vitamin D assay comparison of the Roche Diagnostics "Vitamin D total" electrochemiluminescence protein binding assay with the Chromsystems HPLC method in a population with both D<sub>2</sub> and D<sub>3</sub> forms of vitamin D. *Nutrients* 5: 971-980.

Adiels M, Westerbacka J, Soro-Paavonen A, Haekkinen AM, Vehkavaara S, Caslake MJ, Packard C, Olofsson SO, Yki-Jaervinen H, Taskinen MR, Boren J (2007) Acute suppression of VLDL1 secretion rate by insulin is associated with hepatic fat content and insulin resistance. *Diabetologia* 50: 2356-2365.

Agardh E, Allebeck P, Hallqvist J, Moradi T, Sidorchuk A (2011) Type 2 diabetes incidence and socio-economic position: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *International Journal of Epidemiology* 40: 804-818.

Ahmed N (2005) Advanced glycation endproducts--role in pathology of diabetic complications. *Diabetes Research and Clinical Practice* 67: 3-21

Aiello LP, Gardner TW, King GL, Blankenship G, Cavallerano JD, Ferris FL, 3rd, Klein R (1998) Diabetic retinopathy. *Diabetes Care* 21: 143-156.

Ainsworth BE, Haskell WL, Leon AS, Jacobs DR, Jr., Montoye HJ, Sallis JF, Paffenbarger RS, Jr. (1993) Compendium of physical activities: classification of energy costs of human physical activities. *Medicine and Science in Sports and Exercise* 25: 71-80.

Albert PS (1999) Longitudinal data analysis (repeated measures) in clinical trials. *Statistics in Medicine* 18: 1707-1732.

Alberti KG, Zimmet PZ (1998) Definition, diagnosis and classification of diabetes mellitus and its complications. Part 1: diagnosis and classification of diabetes mellitus provisional report of a WHO consultation. *Diabetic Medicine* 15: 539-553.

AlBuhairan FS, Tamim H, Al Dubayee M, AlDhukair S, Al Shehri S, Tamimi W, El Bcheraoui C, Magzoub ME, de Vries N, Al Alwan I (2015) Time for an Adolescent Health Surveillance System in Saudi Arabia: Findings From "Jeeluna". *Journal of Adolescent Health*. 57: 263-9.

Al-Daghri NM, Al-Attas OS, Alokail MS, Alkharfy KM, Sabico SLB, Chrousos GP (2010) Decreasing Prevalence of the Full Metabolic Syndrome but a Persistently High Prevalence of Dyslipidemia among Adult Arabs. *Plos One* 5: e12159.

Al-Daghri NM, Alfawaz H, Aljohani NJ, Al-Saleh Y, Wani K, Alnaami AM, Alharbi M, Kumar S (2014) A 6-month "self-monitoring" lifestyle modification with increased sunlight exposure modestly improves vitamin D status, lipid profile and glycemic status in overweight and obese Saudi adults with varying glycemic levels. *Lipids in Health and Disease* 13:87.

Al-Daghri NM, Alkharfy KM, Al-Othman A, El-Kholie E, Moharram O, Alokail MS, Al-Saleh Y, Sabico S, Kumar S, Chrousos GP (2012) Vitamin D supplementation as an adjuvant therapy for patients with T2DM: an 18-month prospective interventional study. *Cardiovascular Diabetology* 11: 85.

Alkharfy K, Al-Daghri N, Sabico S, Al-Othman A, Moharram O, Alokail M, Al-Saleh Y, Kumar S, Chrousos G (2013) Vitamin D supplementation in patients with diabetes mellitus type 2 on different therapeutic regimens: a one-year prospective study. *Cardiovascular Diabetology* 12: 113.

Al-Mesallamy HO, Hammad LN, El-Mamoun TA, Khalil BM (2011) Role of advanced glycation end product receptors in the pathogenesis of diabetic retinopathy. *Journal of Diabetes and its Complications* 25: 168-174.

Al-Nozha M, Al-Kanhal A, Al-Othaimeen A, Al-Mohaeza A, Osman A, Al-Shammery A, EL-Shabrawy M (1991) *Final Report of evaluation of the nutritional status of the people of Saudi Arabia*. Riyadh.

Al-Nozha MM, Al-Mazrou YY, Al-Maatouq MA, Arafah MR, Khalil MZ, Khan NB, Al-Marzouki K, Abdullah MA, Al-Khadra AH, Al-Harhi SS, Al-Shahid MS, Al-Mobeireek A, Nouh MS (2005) Obesity in Saudi Arabia. *Saudi Medical Journal* 26: 824-829.

Al-Othaimen AI, Al-Nozha M, Osman AK (2007) Obesity: an emerging problem in Saudi Arabia. Analysis of data from the National Nutrition Survey. *Eastern Mediterranean Health Journal* 13: 441-448.

Al-Quwaidhi AJ, Pearce MS, Sobngwi E, Critchley JA, O'Flaherty M (2014) Comparison of type 2 diabetes prevalence estimates in Saudi Arabia from a validated Markov model against the International Diabetes Federation and other modelling studies. *Diabetes Research and Clinical Practice* 103: 496–503.

Al-Shahwan MA, Al-Othman AM, Al-Daghri NM, Sabico SB (2015) Effects of 12-month, 2000 IU/day vitamin D supplementation on treatment naive and vitamin D deficient Saudi type 2 diabetic patients. *Saudi Medical Journal* 36: 1432-1438.

Al-Sofiani ME, Jammah A, Racz M, Khawaja RA, Hasanato R, El-Fawal HAN, Mousa SA, Mason DL (2015) Effect of Vitamin D Supplementation on Glucose Control and Inflammatory Response in Type II Diabetes: A Double Blind, Randomized Clinical Trial. *International Journal of Endocrinology and Metabolism* 13: e22604.

Al-Turki HA, Sadat-Ali M, Al-Elq AH, Al-Mulhim FA, Al-Ali AK (2008) 25-Hydroxyvitamin D levels among healthy Saudi Arabian women. *Saudi Medical Journal* 29: 1765-1768.

Alvarez JA, Ashraf A (2010) Role of vitamin d in insulin secretion and insulin sensitivity for glucose homeostasis. *International Journal of Endocrinology* 2010: 351385.

Al-Zahrani M (2013) The Prevalence of Vitamin D Deficiency in Type 2 Diabetic Patients. *Journal of Medical Science & Research* 3: 32-34.

Al-Zahrani MK, Elnasieh AM, Alenezi FM, Almoushawah AA, Almansour M, Alshahrani F, Rahman SU, Al-Zahrani A (2014) A 3-month oral vitamin D supplementation marginally improves diastolic blood pressure in Saudi patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus. *International Journal of Clinical and Experimental Medicine* 7: 5421-5428.

American Diabetes Association (2003) Management of Dyslipidemia in Adults With Diabetes. *Diabetes Care* 26: S83–S86.



American Diabetes Association (2010) Diagnosis and classification of diabetes mellitus. *Diabetes Care* 1: S62-69

American Diabetes Association (2012) Standards of Medical Care in Diabetesd 2012. *Diabetes Care* 35: S11.

Amore A, Cirina P, Mitola S, Peruzzi L, Gianoglio B, Rabbone I, Sacchetti C, Cerutti F, Grillo C, Coppo R (1997) Nonenzymatically glycosylated albumin (Amadori adducts) enhances nitric oxide synthase activity and gene expression in endothelial cells. *Kidney International* 51: 27-35.

Andress DL (2005) Vitamin D treatment in chronic kidney disease. *Seminars in Dialysis* 18: 315-321.

Antibodies online. (2013) Total Antioxidant Capacity (T-AOC).

Antonelli-Orlidge A, Saunders KB, Smith SR, D'Amore (1989) An activated form of transforming growth factor beta is produced by cocultures of endothelial cells and pericytes. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the USA* 86: 4544 – 4548.

Ardawi MS, Qari MH, Rouzi AA, Maimani AA, Raddadi RM (2011) Vitamin D status in relation to obesity, bone mineral density, bone turnover markers and vitamin D receptor genotypes in healthy Saudi pre- and postmenopausal women. *Osteoporosis International* 22: 463-475.

Argacha J-F, Egrise D, Pochet S, Fontaine D, Lefort A, Libert F, Goldman S, van de Borne P, Berkenboom G, Moreno-Reyes R (2011) Vitamin D Deficiency-induced Hypertension Is Associated With Vascular Oxidative Stress and Altered Heart Gene Expression. *Journal of Cardiovascular Pharmacology* 58: 65-71.

Argüelles S, García S, Maldonado M, Machado A, Ayala A (2004) Do the serum oxidative stress biomarkers provide a reasonable index of the general oxidative stress status? *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta* 1674: 251-9.

Aruoma OI (1998) Free radicals, oxidative stress, and antioxidants in human health and disease. *Journal of the American Oil Chemists Society* 75: 199-212.

- Asemi Z, Samimi M, Tabassi Z, Shakeri H, Esmailzadeh A (2013) Vitamin D Supplementation Affects Serum High-Sensitivity C-Reactive Protein, Insulin Resistance, and Biomarkers of Oxidative Stress in Pregnant Women. *Journal of Nutrition* 143: 1432-1438.
- Bailar J, Mosteller F, Chalmers T, Smith H, Kuebler R (1992) *The importance of beta, the type II error, and sample size in the design and interpretation of the randomized controlled trial: survey of two sets of "negative" trials.* In: J.C. Bailar & F. Mosteller F., Boston, MA: NEJM Books: Medical uses of statistics.
- Balkau B, Shipley M, Jarrett RJ, Pyorala K, Pyorala M, Forhan A, Eschwege E (1998) High blood glucose concentration is a risk factor for mortality in middle-aged nondiabetic men. 20-year follow-up in the Whitehall Study, the Paris Prospective Study, and the Helsinki Policemen Study. *Diabetes Care* 21: 360-367.
- Bao B-Y, Ting H-J, Hsu J-W, Lee Y-F (2008) Protective role of 1 alpha, 25-dihydroxyvitamin D(3) against oxidative stress in nonmalignant human prostate epithelial cells. *International Journal of Cancer* 122: 2699-2706.
- Barnett AH, Dixon AN, Bellary S, Hanif MW (2006) Type 2 diabetes and cardiovascular risk in the UK south Asian community. *Diabetologia* 49: 2234-2246.
- Barnett PA, Gonzalez RG, Chylack LT, Cheng HM (1986) The effect of oxidation on sorbitol pathway kinetics. *Diabetes* 35: 426-432.
- Barrett H, McElduff A (2010) Vitamin D and pregnancy: An old problem revisited. *Best practice & research. Clinical Endocrinology & Metabolism* 24: 527-539.
- Baynes JW (1991) Role of oxidative stress in development of complications in diabetes. *Diabetes* 40: 405-412.
- Beilfuss J, Berg V, Sneve M, Jorde R, Kamycheva E (2012) Effects of a 1-year supplementation with cholecalciferol on interleukin-6, tumor necrosis factor-alpha and insulin resistance in overweight and obese subjects. *Cytokine* 60: 870-874.
- Beltramo E and Porta M (2013) Pericyte loss in diabetic retinopathy: mechanisms and consequences. *Current Medical Chemistry* 20: 3218-25.

- Berdie D, Anderson J, Niebuhr M (1986) *Questionnaires: Design and use*, Second edn. London: The Scarecrow press.
- Bergman RN (1989) Toward Physiological Understanding of Glucose Tolerance: Minimal-Model Approach. *Diabetes* 38: 1512-1527.
- Berkman LF, Macintyre S (1997) The measurement of social class in health studies: old measures and new formulations. *IARC Scientific Publications* 138: 51-64.
- Betteridge DJ (2000) What is oxidative stress? *Metabolism* 49: 3-8.
- Bikle D (2014) Vitamin D Metabolism, Mechanism of Action, and Clinical Applications. *Chemistry and Biology* 21: 319–329.
- Bischoff-Ferrari HA, Giovannucci E, Willett WC, Dietrich T, Dawson-Hughes B (2006) Estimation of optimal serum concentrations of 25-hydroxyvitamin D for multiple health outcomes. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 84: 18-28.
- Bland R, Markovic D, Hills CE, Hughes SV, Chan SLF, Squires PE, Hewison M (2004) Expression of 25-hydroxyvitamin D-3-1 alpha-hydroxylase in pancreatic islets. *Journal of Steroid Biochemistry and Molecular Biology* 89-90: 121-125.
- Boel E, Selmer J, Flodgaard HJ, Jensen T (1995) Diabetic late complications: will aldose reductase inhibitors or inhibitors of advanced glycosylation endproduct formation hold promise? *Journal of Diabetes and its Complications* 9: 104-129
- Bonakdaran S, Afkhami Zadeh M (2011) Effect of calcitriol on glycemic and lipid control in type 2 diabetes. *Iranian Journal of Endocrinology and Metabolism* 12: 513-519.
- Bonnefont-Rousselot D (2001) Antioxidant and anti-AGE therapeutics: evaluation and perspectives. *Journal de la Societe de Biologie* 195: 391-398.
- Boon N, Hul GBJ, Stegen JHCH, Sluijsmans WEM, Valle C, Langin D, Viguerie N, Saris WHM (2007) An intervention study of the effects of calcium intake on faecal fat excretion, energy metabolism and adipose tissue mRNA expression of lipid-metabolism related proteins. *International Journal of Obesity* 31: 1704-1712.

- Borissova AM, Tankova T, Kirilov G, Dakovska L, Kovacheva R (2003) The effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> on insulin secretion and peripheral insulin sensitivity in type 2 diabetic patients. *International Journal of Clinical Practice* 57: 258-261.
- Boucher BJ, Mannan N, Noonan K, Hales CN, Evans SJ (1995) Glucose intolerance and impairment of insulin secretion in relation to vitamin D deficiency in east London Asians. *Diabetologia* 38:1239–1245
- Brancati FL, Kao WHL, Folsom AR, Watson RL, Szklo M (2000) Incident type 2 diabetes mellitus in African American and white adults - The atherosclerosis risk in communities study. *Journal of the American Medical Association* 283: 2253-2259.
- Breslavsky A, Frand J, Maras Z, Boaz M, Barnea Z, Shargorodsky M (2013) Effect of high doses of vitamin D on arterial properties, adiponectin, leptin and glucose homeostasis in type 2 diabetic patients. *Clinical Nutrition* 32: 970-975.
- Bucala R, Makita Z, Vega G, Grundy S, Koschinsky T, Cerami A, Vlassara H (1994) Modification of low density lipoprotein by advanced glycation end products contributes to the dyslipidemia of diabetes and renal insufficiency. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 91: 9441-9445.
- Bucala R, Tracey KJ, Cerami A (1991) Advanced glycosylation products quench nitric oxide and mediate defective endothelium-dependent vasodilatation in experimental diabetes. *Journal of Clinical Investigation* 87: 432-438.
- Cade C, Norman AW (1986) Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> improves impaired glucose tolerance and insulin secretion in the vitamin D-deficient rat in vivo. *Endocrinology* 119: 84-90.
- Candido R, Srivastava P, Cooper ME, Burrell LM (2003) Diabetes mellitus: a cardiovascular disease. *Current Opinion in Investigational Drugs (London, England : 2000)* 4: 1088-1094.
- CDC (2014) *National Diabetes Statistics Report: Estimates of Diabetes and Its Burden in the United States, 2014*. Atlanta.
- Ceriello A, Bortolotti N, Pirisi M, Crescentini A, Tonutti L, Motz E, Russo A, Giacomello R, Stel G, Taboga C (1997) Total plasma antioxidant capacity predicts thrombosis-prone status in NIDDM patients. *Diabetes Care* 20: 1589-1593.

- Ceriello A, Taboga C, Tonutti L, Quagliaro L, Piconi L, Bais B, Da Ros R, Motz E (2002) Evidence for an independent and cumulative effect of postprandial hypertriglyceridemia and hyperglycemia on endothelial dysfunction and oxidative stress generation - Effects of short- and long-term simvastatin treatment. *Circulation* 106: 1211-1218.
- Cersosimo E, Solis-Herrera C, Trautmann ME, Malloy J, Triplitt CL (2014) Assessment of Pancreatic beta-Cell Function: Review of Methods and Clinical Applications. *Current Diabetes Reviews* 10: 2–42.
- Chahil TJ, Ginsberg HN (2006) Diabetic dyslipidemia. *Endocrinology and Metabolism Clinics of North America* 35: 491-510.
- Chakravarthy U, Stitt AW, McNally J, Bailie JR, Hoey EM, Duprex P (1995) Nitric oxide synthase activity and expression in retinal capillary endothelial cells and pericytes. *Current Eye Research* 14: 285-294.
- Chavakis T, Bierhaus A, Al-Fakhri N, Schneider D, Witte S, Linn T, Nagashima M, Morser J, Arnold B, Preissner KT, Nawroth PP (2003) The pattern recognition receptor (RAGE) is a counterreceptor for leukocyte integrins: a novel pathway for inflammatory cell recruitment. *The Journal of Experimental Medicine* 198: 1507-1515.
- Chel V, Wijnhoven H, Smit J, Ooms M, Lips P (2008) Efficacy of different doses and time intervals of oral vitamin D supplementation with or without calcium in elderly nursing home residents. *Osteoporosis International* 19: 663-71.
- Chiang K-C, Yeh C-N, Chen TC (2011) Vitamin d and pancreatic cancer-an update. *Cancers* 3: 213-226.
- Cho HJ, Kang HC, Choi SA, Ju YC, Lee HS, Park HJ (2005) The possible role of Ca<sup>2+</sup> on the activation of microsomal triglyceride transfer protein in rat hepatocytes. *Biological & Pharmaceutical Bulletin* 28: 1418-1423.
- Cigolini M, Iagulli MP, Miconi V, Galiotto M, Lombardi S, Targher G (2006) Serum 25-hydroxyvitamin D<sub>3</sub> concentrations and prevalence of cardiovascular disease among type 2 diabetic patients. *Diabetes Care* 29: 722-724.

Codoner-Franch P, Tavaréz-Alonso S, Simo-Jorda R, Laporta-Martin P, Carratala-Calvo A, Alonso-Iglesias E (2012) Vitamin D status is linked to biomarkers of oxidative stress, inflammation, and endothelial activation in obese children. *Journal of Pediatrics* 161: 848-854.

Colagiuri S1, Cull CA, Holman RR; UKPDS Group (2002) Are lower fasting plasma glucose levels at diagnosis of type 2 diabetes associated with improved outcomes?: U.K. prospective diabetes study 61. *Diabetes Care* 25: 1410-7.

Colditz GA, Willett WC, Stampfer MJ, Manson JE, Hennekens CH, Arky RA, Speizer FE (1990) Weight as a risk factor for clinical diabetes in women. *American Journal of Epidemiology* 132: 501-513.

Coughlan MT, Cooper ME, Forbes JM (2005) Can advanced glycation end product inhibitors modulate more than one pathway to enhance renoprotection in diabetes? *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 1043: 750-758.

Craven PA, Davidson CM, Derubertis FR (1990) Increase in diacylglycerol mass in isolated glomeruli by glucose from de novo synthesis of glycerolipids. *Diabetes* 39: 667-674.

Cutfield WS, Jefferies CA, Jackson WE, Robinson EM, Hofman PL (2003) Evaluation of HOMA and QUICKI as measures of insulin sensitivity in prepubertal children. *Pediatric Diabetes* 4: 119-125.

Dalgard C, Petersen MS, Weihe P, Grandjean P (2011) Vitamin D Status in Relation to Glucose Metabolism and Type 2 Diabetes in Septuagenarians. *Diabetes Care* 34: 1284-1288.

De Boer IH, Tinker LF, Connelly S, Curb JD, Howard BV, Kestenbaum B, Larson JC, Manson JE, Margolis KL, Siscovick DS, Weiss NS (2008) Calcium plus vitamin D supplementation and the risk of incident diabetes in the Women's Health Initiative. *Diabetes Care* 31: 701-707.

de Medeiros Cavalcante IG, Silva AS, Carvalho Costa MJ, Persuhn DC, Issa CI, de Luna Freire TL, Rodrigues Goncalves MdC (2015) Effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation and influence of BsmI polymorphism of the VDR gene of the inflammatory profile and oxidative stress in elderly women with vitamin D

insufficiency Vitamin D<sub>3</sub> megadose reduces inflammatory markers. *Experimental Gerontology* 66: 10-16.

DeFronzo RA (2009) From the Triumvirate to the Ominous Octet: A New Paradigm for the Treatment of Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus. *Diabetes* 58: 773-795.

Del Pilar Solano M, Goldberg RB (2005) Management of diabetic dyslipidemia. *Endocrinology and Metabolism Clinics of North America* 34: 1-25.

Desouza CJ, Meier AH (1987) Circadian and seasonal variations of plasma insulin and cortisol concentrations in the Syrian hamster, *Mesocricetus auratus*. *Chronobiology International* 4: 141-151.

Diagnostics (2012) AGE Reader. Vol. 2013.

Dong J, Wong SL, Lau CW, Lee HK, Ng CF, Zhang L, Yao X, Chen ZY, Vanhoutte PM, Huang Y (2012) Calcitriol protects renovascular function in hypertension by down-regulating angiotensin II type 1 receptors and reducing oxidative stress. *European Heart Journal* 33: 2980-2990.

Dong Y, Stallmann-Jorgensen IS, Pollock NK, Harris RA, Keeton D, Huang Y, Li K, Bassali R, Guo DH, Thomas J, Pierce GL, White J, Holick MF, Zhu H (2010) A 16-week randomized clinical trial of 2000 international units daily vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation in black youth: 25-hydroxyvitamin D, adiposity, and arterial stiffness. *Journal of Clinical Endocrinology and Metabolism* 95: 4584-4591.

Donnelly R, Davis KR (2000) Type 2 diabetes and atherosclerosis. *Diabetes Obesity & Metabolism* 2: S21-S30.

Draznin B, Lewis D, Houlder N, Sherman N, Adamo M, Garvey WT, Leroith D, Sussman K (1989) Mechanism of Insulin Resistance Induced by Sustained Levels of Cytosolic Free Calcium in Rat Adipocytes. *Endocrinology* 125: 2341-2349.

Draznin B, Sussman K, Kao M, Lewis D, Sherman N (1987) The existence of an optimal range of cytosolic free calcium for insulin-stimulated glucose transport in rat adipocytes. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 262: 14385-14388.

Dworkin LD, Ichikawa I, Brenner BM (1983) Hormonal modulation of glomerular function. *American Journal of Physiology* 244: F95-104.

- Eftekhari MH, Akbarzadeh M, Dabbaghmanesh MH, Hassanzadeh J (2013) The effect of calcitriol on lipid profile and oxidative stress in hyperlipidemic patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus. *ARYA Atherosclerosis* 10: 82-88.
- Elamin M, Abu Elnour N, Elamin K, Fatourechhi M, Alkatib A, Almandoz J, Liu H, Lane M, Mullan R, Hazem A, Erwin P, Hensrud D, Murad M, Montori V (2011) Vitamin D and cardiovascular outcomes: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Journal of Clinical Endocrinology & Metabolism* 96: 1931-42.
- El-Bab MF, Shawky N, Al-Sisi A, Akhtar M (2012) Retinopathy and risk factors in diabetic patients from Al-Madinah Al-Munawarah in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia. *Clinical Ophthalmology* 6: 269-276.
- Eliasson B (2003) Cigarette smoking and diabetes. *Progress in Cardiovascular Diseases* 45: 405-413.
- Epstein LC, Lasagna L (1969) Obtaining informed consent. Form or substance. *Archives of Internal Medicine* 123: 682-688.
- Farraye FA, Nimitphong H, Stucchi A, Dendrinios K, Boulanger AB, Vijjeswarapu A, Tanennbaum A, Biancuzzo R, Chen TC, Holick MF (2011) Use of a novel vitamin D bioavailability test demonstrates that vitamin D absorption is decreased in patients with quiescent Crohn's disease. *Inflammatory Bowel Diseases* 17: 2116-2121.
- Faul F, Erdfelder E, Lang AG, Buchner A (2007) G\*Power 3: a flexible statistical power analysis program for the social, behavioral, and biomedical sciences. *Behavior Research Methods* 39: 175-191.
- Ferguson C (2009) An Effect Size Primer: A Guide for Clinicians and Researchers. *Professional Psychology: Research and Practice* 40: 532-538.
- Flory J, Emanuel E (2004) Interventions to improve research participants' understanding in informed consent for research: a systematic review. *JAMA* 292: 1593-1601.
- Fong DS, Aiello L, Gardner TW, King GL, Blankenship G, Cavallerano JD, Ferris FL, 3rd, Klein R (2003) Diabetic retinopathy. *Diabetes Care* 26: S99-S102.



- Fonseca V, Tongia R, el-Hazmi M, Abu-Aisha H (1984) Exposure to sunlight and vitamin D deficiency in Saudi Arabian women. *Postgraduate Medical Journal* 60: 589-591.
- Franck L, Winter I (2004) Research participant information sheets are difficult to read. *Bulletin of Medical Ethics* 195: 13-16.
- Frank RN (2004) Diabetic retinopathy. *The New England Journal of Medicine* 350: 48-58.
- Frayn KN (2001) Adipose tissue and the insulin resistance syndrome. *Proceedings of the Nutrition Society* 60: 375-380.
- Frayn KN, Coppack SW (1992) Insulin resistance, adipose tissue and coronary heart disease. *Clinical Science* 82: 1-8.
- Fuller JH, McCartney P, Jarrett RJ, Keen H, Rose G, Shipley MJ, Hamilton PJ (1979) Hyperglycaemia and coronary heart disease: the Whitehall study. *Journal of Chronic Diseases* 32: 721-728.
- Gabbay KH, Mayman C, Henshaw E, Field R (1973) sorbitol pathway and complications of diabetes. *New England Journal of Medicine* 288: 831-836.
- Gagnon C, Lu ZX, Magliano DJ, Dunstan DW, Shaw JE, Zimmet PZ, Sikaris K, Ebeling PR, Daly RM (2012) Low Serum 25-Hydroxyvitamin D Is Associated with Increased Risk of the Development of the Metabolic Syndrome at Five Years: Results from a National, Population-Based Prospective Study (The Australian Diabetes, Obesity and Lifestyle Study: AusDiab). *Journal of Clinical Endocrinology & Metabolism* 97: 1953-1961.
- Geraldes P, King GL (2010) Activation of Protein Kinase C Isoforms and Its Impact on Diabetic Complications. *Circulation Research* 106: 1319-1331.
- Gerrits EG, Lutgers HL, Kleefstra N, Graaff R, Groenier KH, Smit AJ, Gans RO, Bilo HJ (2008a) Skin autofluorescence - A tool to identify type 2 diabetic patients at risk for developing microvascular complications. *Diabetes Care* 31: 517-521.
- Gerrits EG, Lutgers HL, Kleefstra N, Groenier KH, Smit AJ, Gans RO (2008b) Skin advanced glycation end product accumulation is poorly reflected by glycemic control

in type 2 diabetic patients (ZODIAC-9). *Journal of Diabetes Science and Technology* 2:572–577.

Golbidi S, Ebadi SA, Laher I (2011) Antioxidants in the treatment of diabetes. *Current Diabetes Reviews* 7: 106-125.

Goltzman D (2000) Approach to Hypercalcemia. In *Endotext*, De Groot LJ, Beck-Peccoz P, Chrousos G, Dungan K, Grossman A, Hershman JM, Koch C, McLachlan R, New M, Rebar R, Singer F, Vinik A, Weickert MO (eds). South Dartmouth (MA): MDText.com, Inc.

Gonzalez RG, Miglior S, Vonsaltza I, Buckley L, Neuringer LJ, Cheng HM (1988) P-31 NMR-STUDIES OF THE DIABETIC LENS. *Magnetic Resonance in Medicine* 6: 435-444.

Gould S. (2011) How to write a questionnaire. Centre for Academic Success, Vol. 2013.

Gradinaru D, Borsa C, Ionescu C, Margina D, Prada GI, Jansen E (2012) Vitamin D status and oxidative stress markers in the elderly with impaired fasting glucose and type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Aging Clinical and Experimental Research* 24: 595-602.

Grossmann RE, Tangpricha V (2010) Evaluation of vehicle substances on vitamin D bioavailability: a systematic review. *Molecular Nutrition & Food Research* 54: 1055-1061.

Grundy S (2006) Diabetes and coronary risk equivalency: what does it mean? *Diabetes Care* 29:457-60.

Grundy SM, Denke MA (1990) Dietary influences on serum lipids and lipoproteins. *Journal of Lipid Research* 31: 1149-1172.

Gu K, Cowie CC, Harris MI (1998) Mortality in adults with and without diabetes in a national cohort of the U.S. population, 1971-1993. *Diabetes Care* 21: 1138-45.

Hadi HAR, Suwaidi JA (2007) Endothelial dysfunction in diabetes mellitus. *Vascular Health and Risk Management* 3: 853-876.

- Hagstrom E, Hellman P, Larsson TE, Ingelsson E, Berglund L, Sundstrom J, Melhus H, Held C, Lind L, Michaelsson K, Arnlov J (2009) Plasma Parathyroid Hormone and the Risk of Cardiovascular Mortality in the Community. *Circulation* 119: 2765-U2734.
- Hague P (1993) *Questionnaire design*, England: Clays Ltd.
- Haire-Joshu D, Glasgow RE, Tibbs TL (2004) Smoking and diabetes. *Diabetes Care* 27: S74-75.
- Halicka HD, Zhao H, Li J, Traganos F, Studzinski GP, Darzynkiewicz Z (2012) Attenuation of constitutive DNA damage signaling by 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D<sub>3</sub>. *Aging* 4: 270-278.
- Hamden K, Carreau S, Jamoussi K, Miladi S, Lajmi S, Aloulou D, Ayadi F, Elfeki A (2009) 1 alpha,25 Dihydroxyvitamin D<sub>3</sub>: Therapeutic and Preventive Effects against Oxidative Stress, Hepatic, Pancreatic and Renal Injury in Alloxan-Induced Diabetes in Rats. *Journal of Nutritional Science and Vitaminology* 55: 215-222.
- Hamman RF (1992) Genetic and environmental determinants of non-insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus (NIDDM). *Diabetes Metabolism Reviews* 8: 287-338.
- Harris SS, Pittas AG, Palermo NJ (2012) A randomized, placebo-controlled trial of vitamin D supplementation to improve glycaemia in overweight and obese African Americans. *Diabetes Obesity & Metabolism* 14: 789-794.
- Hartog JW, Voors AA, Bakker SJ, Smit AJ, van Veldhuisen DJ (2007) Advanced glycation end-products (AGEs) and heart failure: pathophysiology and clinical implications. *European Journal of Heart Failure* 9: 1146-1155.
- Hathcock JN, Shao A, Vieth R, Heaney R (2007) Risk assessment for vitamin D. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 85: 6-18.
- Haussler MR, Whitfield GK, Kaneko I, Haussler CA, Hsieh D, Hsieh JC, Jurutka PW (2013) Molecular mechanisms of vitamin D action. *Calcified Tissue International* 92: 77-98.
- Heaney RP, Davies KM, Chen TC, Holick MF, Barger-Lux MJ (2003) Human serum 25-hydroxycholecalciferol response to extended oral dosing with cholecalciferol. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 77: 204-210.

Heshmat R, Tabatabaei-Malazy O, Abbaszadeh-Ahramjani S, Shahbazi S, Khooshehchin G, Bandarian F, Larijani B (2012) Effect of vitamin D on insulin resistance and anthropometric parameters in Type 2 diabetes; a randomized double-blind clinical trial. *Daru-Journal of Pharmaceutical Sciences* 20: 10.

Hirschi KK, Rohovsky SA, D'Amore (1998) PDGF, TGF-beta, and heterotypic cell-cell interactions mediate endothelial cell-induced recruitment of 10T1/2 cells and their differentiation to a smooth muscle fate. *The Journal of Cell Biology* 141: 805–814.

Holick MF (1994) McCollum Award Lecture, 1994: vitamin D--new horizons for the 21st century. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 60: 619-630.

Holick MF (2004) Sunlight and vitamin D for bone health and prevention of autoimmune diseases, cancers, and cardiovascular disease. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 80: 1678s-1688s.

Holick MF (2007) Vitamin D deficiency. *New England Journal of Medicine* 357: 266-281.

Holick MF (2009) Vitamin D Status: Measurement, Interpretation, and Clinical Application. *Annals of Epidemiology* 19: 73-78.

Holick MF, Binkley NC, Bischoff-Ferrari HA, Gordon CM, Hanley DA, Heaney RP, Murad MH, Weaver CM, Endocrine Society (2011). Evaluation, treatment, and prevention of vitamin D deficiency: an Endocrine Society clinical practice guideline. *Journal of Clinical Endocrinology & Metabolism* 96: 1911–1930.

Holick MF, Chen TC (2008) Vitamin D deficiency: a worldwide problem with health consequences. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 87: 1080s-1086s.

Hong CY, Chia KS (1998) Markers of diabetic nephropathy. *Journal of Diabetes and its Complications* 12: 43-60.

Hudson BI, Hofmann MA, Bucciarelli L, Wendt T, Moser B, Lu Y, Qu W, Stern DM, D'Agati V, Du Yan S, Yan SF, Grant PJ, Schmidt AM (2002) Glycation and diabetes: The RAGE connection. *Current Science* 83: 1515-1521.

Illing EKB, Gray CH, Lawrence RD (1951) Blood glutathione and non-glucose reducing substances in diabetes. *Biochemical Journal* 48: 637-640.

Inoguchi T, Battan R, Handler E, Sportsman JR, Heath W, King GL (1992) Preferential elevation of protein kinase C isoform beta II and diacylglycerol levels in the aorta and heart of diabetic rats: differential reversibility to glycemic control by islet cell transplantation. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 89: 11059-11063.

Institute of Medicine Committee to Review Dietary Reference Intakes for Vitamin D (2011) The National Academies Collection: Reports funded by National Institutes of Health. In *Dietary Reference Intakes for Calcium and Vitamin D*, Ross AC, Taylor CL, Yaktine AL, Del Valle HB (eds). Washington (DC): National Academies Press (US) National Academy of Sciences.

International Diabetes Federation. (2012) Diabetes at a glance, 2012. Qatar.

Isaia G, Giorgino R, Adami S (2001) High prevalence of hypovitaminosis D in female type 2 diabetic population. *Diabetes Care* 24: 1496-1496.

Islam SMS, Johnson CA (2003) Correlates of smoking behavior among Muslim Arab-American adolescents. *Ethnicity & Health* 8: 319-337.

Jack W, John T, Mary R, Santiago B, Steven H, Richard p (1994) Asians have lower body mass index (BMI) but higher percent body fat than do whites: comparisons of anthropometric measurements. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 60: 23-8.

Jain SK, Manna P, Micinski D, Lieblong BJ, Kahlon G, Morehead L, Hoeldtke R, Bass PF, 3rd, Levine SN (2013) In African American type 2 diabetic patients, is vitamin D deficiency associated with lower blood levels of hydrogen sulfide and cyclic adenosine monophosphate, and elevated oxidative stress? *Antioxid Redox Signal* 18: 1154-1158.

Jakus V (2000) The role of free radicals, oxidative stress and antioxidant systems in diabetic vascular disease. *Bratislavské lekárske listy* 101: 541-551.

James WPT (2008) 22nd Marabou Symposium: the changing faces of vitamin D. *Nutrition Reviews* 66: S213-S217.

Joergensen C, Gall M-A, Schmedes A, Tarnow L, Parving H-H, Rossing P (2010) Vitamin D Levels and Mortality in Type 2 Diabetes. *Diabetes Care* 33: 2238-2243.

- Johansen OE, Birkeland KI (2003) Preventing macrovascular disease in patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus. *American Journal of Cardiovascular Drugs : drugs, devices, and other interventions* 3: 283-297.
- Johnson JA, Grande JP, Roche PC, Kumar R (1994) Immunohistochemical localization of the 1, 25 (OH) 2D<sub>3</sub> receptor and calbindin D28k in human and rat pancreas. *American Journal of Physiology* 267: E356-E360.
- Jones G (2008) Pharmacokinetics of vitamin D toxicity. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 88: 582s-586s.
- Jorde R, Figenschau Y (2009) Supplementation with cholecalciferol does not improve glycaemic control in diabetic subjects with normal serum 25-hydroxyvitamin D levels. *European Journal of Nutrition* 48: 349-354.
- Jorde R, Grimnes G (2011) Vitamin D and metabolic health with special reference to the effect of vitamin D on serum lipids. *Progress in Lipid Research* 50: 303-312.
- Jorde R, Sneve M, Emaus N, Figenschau Y, Grimnes G (2010) Cross-sectional and longitudinal relation between serum 25-hydroxyvitamin D and body mass index: the Tromso study. *European Journal of Nutrition* 49: 401-407.
- Jorde R, Svartberg J, Sundsfjord J (2005) Serum parathyroid hormone as a predictor of increase in systolic blood pressure in men. *Journal of Hypertension* 23: 1639-1644.
- Joshi D, Center JR, Eisman JA (2010) Vitamin D deficiency in adults. *Australian Prescriber* 33: 103-106.
- Kahn SE, Hull RL, Utzschneider KM (2006) Mechanisms linking obesity to insulin resistance and type 2 diabetes. *Nature* 444: 840-846.
- Kahn SE, Prigeon RL, McCulloch DK, Boyko EJ, Bergman RN, Schwartz MW, Neifing JL, Ward WK, Beard JC, Palmer JP, et al. (1993) Quantification of the relationship between insulin sensitivity and beta-cell function in human subjects: evidence for a hyperbolic function. *Diabetes* 42: 1663-1672.
- Kakkar R, Mantha SV, Radhi J, Prasad K, Kalra J (1998) Increased oxidative stress in rat liver and pancreas during progression of streptozotocin-induced diabetes. *Clinical Science* 94: 623-632.

Kallay E, Bareis P, Bajna E, Kriwanek S, Bonner E, Toyokuni S, Cross HS (2002) Vitamin D receptor activity and prevention of colonic hyperproliferation and oxidative stress. *Food and Chemical Toxicology* 40: 1191-1196.

Kampmann U, Mosekilde L, Juhl C, Moller N, Christensen B, Rejnmark L, Wamberg L, Orskov L (2014) Effects of 12 weeks high dose vitamin D<sub>3</sub> treatment on insulin sensitivity, beta cell function, and metabolic markers in patients with type 2 diabetes and vitamin D insufficiency - a double-blind, randomized, placebo-controlled trial. *Metabolism-Clinical and Experimental* 63: 1115-1124.

Kamycheva E, Joakimsen RM, Jorde R (2003) Intakes of calcium and vitamin D predict body mass index in the population of northern Norway. *Journal of Nutrition* 133: 102-106.

Kamycheva E, Sundsfjord J, Jorde R (2004a) Serum parathyroid hormone level is associated with body mass index. The 5th Tromso study. *European Journal of Endocrinology* 151: 167-172.

Kamycheva E, Sundsfjord J, Jorde R (2004b) Serum parathyroid hormone levels predict coronary heart disease: the Tromso Study. *European Journal of Cardiovascular Prevention & Rehabilitation* 11: 69-74.

Kanan RM, Al Saleh YM, Fakhoury HM, Adham M, Aljaser S, Tamimi W (2013) Year-round vitamin D deficiency among Saudi female out-patients. *Public Health Nutrition* 16: 544-548.

Kaptchuk TJ, Friedlander E, Kelley JM, Sanchez MN, Kokkotou E, Singer JP, Kowalczykowski M, Miller FG, Kirsch I, Lembo AJ (2010) Placebos without deception: a randomized controlled trial in irritable bowel syndrome. *PLoS One* 5: e15591.

Katz A, Nambi SS, Mather K, Baron AD, Follmann DA, Sullivan G, Quon MJ (2000) Quantitative insulin sensitivity check index: A simple, accurate method for assessing insulin sensitivity in humans. *Journal of Clinical Endocrinology & Metabolism* 85: 2402-2410.

Keen H (1994) The Diabetes Control and Complications Trial (DCCT). *Health Trends* 26: 41-43.

- Kelley C, D'Amore P, Hechtman HB, Shepro D (1987) Microvascular pericyte contractility in vitro: comparison with other cells of the vascular wall. *The Journal of Cell Biology* 104: 483–490.
- Kendrick J, Targher G, Smits G, Chonchol M (2009) 25-Hydroxyvitamin D deficiency is independently associated with cardiovascular disease in the Third National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey. *Atherosclerosis* 205: 255-260.
- Kershaw EE, Hamm JK, Verhagen LAW, Peroni O, Katic M, Flier JS (2006) Adipose triglyceride lipase - Function, regulation by insulin, and comparison with adiponutrin. *Diabetes* 55: 148-157.
- Keskin M, Kurtoglu S, Kendirci M, Atabek ME, Yazici C (2005) Homeostasis model assessment is more reliable than the fasting glucose/insulin ratio and quantitative insulin sensitivity check index for assessing insulin resistance among obese children and adolescents. *Pediatrics* 115: E500-E503.
- Koya D, King GL (1998) Protein kinase C activation and the development of diabetic complications. *Diabetes* 47: 859-866.
- Krauss RM, Siri PW (2004) Dyslipidemia in type 2 diabetes. *Medical Clinics of North America* 88: 897-909.
- Krul-Poel YHM, van Wijland H, Stam F, ten Boekel E, Lips P, Simsek S (2014) Study protocol: a randomised placebo-controlled clinical trial to study the effect of vitamin D supplementation on glycaemic control in type 2 Diabetes Mellitus SUNNY trial. *BMC Endocrine Disorders* 14: 59.
- Krul-Poel YHM, Westra S, Simsek S (2015) Effect of Vitamin D Supplementation on Glycemic Control in Patients With Type 2 Diabetes (SUNNY Trial): A Randomized Placebo-Controlled Trial. *Diabetes Care* 2015;38:1420-1426 Response. *Diabetes Care* 38: E191-E192.
- Kuo CS, Pei D, Yao CY, Hsieh MC, Kuo SW (2006) Effect of orlistat in overweight poorly controlled Chinese female type 2 diabetic patients: a randomised, double-blind, placebo-controlled study. *International Journal of Clinical Practice* 60: 906-910.



- Kurtoglu S, Hatipoglu N, Mazicioglu M, Kendirici M, Keskin M, Kondolot M (2010) Insulin resistance in obese children and adolescents: HOMA-IR cut-off levels in the prepubertal and pubertal periods. *Journal of Clinical Research in Pediatric Endocrinology* 2: 100-106.
- Laakso M (1993) How good a marker is insulin level for insulin resistance? *Am Journal of Epidemiology* 137: 959-965.
- Laakso M, Lehto S (1998) Epidemiology of risk factors for cardiovascular disease in diabetes and impaired glucose tolerance. *Atherosclerosis* 137: S65-S73.
- Labban L (2014) Therapeutic applications of vitamin D supplementation on type 2 diabetes. *Open Access Library* 1: 1-10.
- Lander HM, Tauras JM, Ogiste JS, Hori O, Moss RA, Schmidt AM (1997) Activation of the receptor for advanced glycation end products triggers a p21(ras)-dependent mitogen-activated protein kinase pathway regulated by oxidant stress. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 272: 17810-17814.
- Langdon IJ, Hardin R, Learmonth ID (2002) Informed consent for total hip arthroplasty: does a written information sheet improve recall by patients? *Annals of the Royal College of Surgeons of England* 84: 404-408.
- Latter. (2014) Diabetic retinopathy. Vol. 2015.
- Leahy JL (2005) Pathogenesis of type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Archives of Medical Research* 36: 197-209.
- Lee JH, O'Keefe JH, Bell D, Hensrud DD, Holick MF (2008) Vitamin D Deficiency An Important, Common, and Easily Treatable Cardiovascular Risk Factor? *Journal of the American College of Cardiology* 52: 1949-1956.
- Lee T-W, Kao Y-H, Lee T-I, Chang C-J, Lien G-S, Chen Y-J (2014) Calcitriol modulates receptor for advanced glycation end products (RAGE) in diabetic hearts. *International Journal of Cardiology* 173: 236-241.
- Lee YH1, Bae SC, Choi SJ, Ji JD, Song GG (2011) Associations between vitamin D receptor polymorphisms and susceptibility to rheumatoid arthritis and systemic lupus erythematosus: a meta-analysis. *Molecular Biology Report* 38: 3643-51.

- Lehmann U1, Hirche F, Stangl GI, Hinz K, Westphal S, Dierkes J (2013) Bioavailability of vitamin D(2) and D(3) in healthy volunteers, a randomized placebo-controlled trial. *The Journal of Clinical Endocrinology and Metabolism* 98: 4339-45.
- Litchfield JE, Thorpe SR, Baynes JW (1999) Oxygen is not required for the browning and crosslinking of protein by pentoses: relevance to Maillard reactions in vivo. *The International Journal of Biochemistry & Cell Biology* 31: 1297-1305.
- Lorenzi M (2007) The polyol pathway as a mechanism for diabetic retinopathy: attractive, elusive, and resilient. *Experimental Diabetes Research* 2007: 61038-61038.
- Lum H, Roebuck KA (2001) Oxidant stress and endothelial cell dysfunction. *American Journal of Physiology-Cell Physiology* 280: C719-C741.
- Mackic JB, Stins M, McComb JG, Calero M, Ghiso J, Kim KS, Yan SD, Stern D, Schmidt AM, Frangione B, Zlokovic BV (1998) Human blood-brain barrier receptors for Alzheimer's amyloid-beta 1-40. Asymmetrical binding, endocytosis, and transcytosis at the apical side of brain microvascular endothelial cell monolayer. *Journal of Clinical Investigation* 102: 734-743.
- Maestro B, Campion J, Davila N, Calle C (2000) Stimulation by 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D-3 of insulin receptor expression and insulin responsiveness for glucose transport in U-937 human promonocytic cells. *Endocrine Journal* 47: 383-391.
- Maestro B, Davila N, Carranza MC, Calle C (2003) Identification of a Vitamin D response element in the human insulin receptor gene promoter. *Journal of Steroid Biochemistry and Molecular Biology* 84: 223-230.
- Maestro B, Molero S, Bajo S, Davila N, Calle C (2002) Transcriptional activation of the human insulin receptor gene by 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D(3). *Cell Biochemistry and Function* 20: 227-232.
- Maritim AC, Sanders RA, Watkins JB, 3rd (2003) Diabetes, oxidative stress, and antioxidants: a review. *Journal of Biochemical and Molecular Toxicology* 17: 24-38.
- Matthews DR, Hosker JP, Rudenski AS, Naylor BA, Treacher DF, Turner RC (1985) Homeostasis model assessment: insulin resistance and  $\beta$ -cell function from fasting plasma glucose and insulin concentrations in man. *Diabetologia* 28: 412-419.

Mauer SM, Chavers BM (1985) A comparison of kidney disease in type I and type II diabetes. *Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology* 189: 299-303.

Maxwell SRJ, Thomason H, Sandler D, Leguen C, Baxter MA, Thorpe GHG, Jones AF, Barnett AH (1997) Antioxidant status in patients with uncomplicated insulin-dependent and non-insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. *European Journal of Clinical Investigation* 27: 484-490.

McLeod SA. (2008) *Simply Psychology; Qualitative Quantitative*. Simply Psychology, Vol. 2013.

Meerwaldt R, Links T, Zeebregts C, Tio R, Hillebrands J-L, Smit A (2008) The clinical relevance of assessing advanced glycation endproducts accumulation in diabetes. *Cardiovascular Diabetology* 7:29.

Menon R, Rickard A, Mannan N, Timms P, Sharp S, Martineau A, Boucher B, Chowdhury T, Griffiths C, Griffin S, Hitman G. (2013) The effects of vitamin D<sub>2</sub> or D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on glycaemic control and related metabolic parameters in people at risk of type 2 diabetes: protocol of a randomised double-blind placebo-controlled trial. *BMC Public Health* 13:999.

Midhet FM, Al-Mohaimed AA, Sharaf FK (2010) Lifestyle related risk factors of type 2 diabetes mellitus in Saudi Arabia. *Saudi Medical Journal* 31: 768-774.

Milner RD, Hales CN (1967) The role of calcium and magnesium in insulin secretion from rabbit pancreas studied in vitro. *Diabetologia* 3: 47-49.

Mithal A, Wahl DA, Bonjour JP, Burckhardt P, Dawson-Hughes B, Eisman JA, Fuleihan GE-H, Josse RG, Lips P, Morales-Torres J, Advisors IOFCS (2009) Global vitamin D status and determinants of hypovitaminosis D. *Osteoporosis International* 20: 1807-1820.

Mitri J, Dawson-Hughes B, Hu FB, Pittas AG (2011) Effects of vitamin D and calcium supplementation on pancreatic beta cell function, insulin sensitivity, and glycemia in adults at high risk of diabetes: the Calcium and Vitamin D for Diabetes Mellitus (CaDDM) randomized controlled trial. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 94: 486-494.

Miura J, Uchigata Y, Yamamoto Y, Takeuchi M, Sakurai S, Watanabe T, Yonekura H, Yamagishi S, Makita Z, Sato A, Omori Y, Yamamoto H, Iwamoto Y (2004) AGE down-regulation of monocyte RAGE expression and its association with diabetic complications in type 1 diabetes. *Journal of Diabetes and its Complications* 18: 53-59.

Miura J, Yamagishi S, Uchigata Y, Takeuchi M, Yamamoto H, Makita Z, Iwamoto Y (2003) Serum levels of non-carboxymethyllysine advanced glycation endproducts are correlated to severity of microvascular complications in patients with Type 1 diabetes. *Journal of Diabetes and its Complications* 17: 16-21.

Miyata T, Ueda Y, Yoshida A, Sugiyama S, Iida Y, Jadoul M, Maeda K, Kurokawa K, van Ypersele de Strihou C (1997) Clearance of pentosidine, an advanced glycation end product, by different modalities of renal replacement therapy. *Kidney International* 51: 880-887.

Mohamad MI, El-Sherbeny EE, Bekhet MM (2015) The Effect of Vitamin D Supplementation on Glycemic Control and Lipid Profile in Patients with Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus. *Journal of the American College of Nutrition* 21: 1-6.

Molyneaux LM, Constantino MI, McGill M, Zilkens R, Yue DK (1998) Better glycaemic control and risk reduction of diabetic complications in Type 2 diabetes: comparison with the DCCT. *Diabetes Research and Clinical Practice* 42: 77-83.

Monnier M (2003) Intervention against the Maillard reaction in vivo. In *Arch Biochem Biophys* Vol. 419, pp 1-15. United States

Monnier VM, Bautista O, Kenny D, Sell DR, Fogarty J, Dahms W, Cleary PA, Lachin J, Genuth S (1999) Skin collagen glycation, glycooxidation, and crosslinking are lower in subjects with long-term intensive versus conventional therapy of type 1 diabetes: relevance of glycated collagen products versus HbA1c as markers of diabetic complications. DCCT Skin Collagen Ancillary Study Group. *Diabetes Control and Complications Trial. Diabetes* 48: 870-880.

Monnier VM, Sell DR, Genuth S (2005) Glycation products as markers and predictors of the progression of diabetic complications. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 1043: 567-581.

- Monnier VM, Sell DR, Nagaraj RH, Miyata S, Grandhee S, Odetti P, Ibrahim SA (1992) Maillard reaction-mediated molecular damage to extracellular matrix and other tissue proteins in diabetes, aging, and uremia. *Diabetes* 41: 36-41.
- Monnier VM, Stevens VJ, Cerami A (1981) Maillard reactions involving proteins and carbohydrates in vivo: relevance to diabetes mellitus and aging. *Progress in Food & Nutrition Science* 5: 315-327.
- Mooradian A (2009) Dyslipidemia in type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Nature Clinical Practice Endocrinology & Metabolism* 5: 150-159.
- Mooradian AD, Haas MJ, Wehmeier KR, Wong NCW (2008) Obesity-related changes in high-density lipoprotein metabolism. *Obesity* 16: 1152-1160.
- Mooradian AD, Haas MJ, Wong NCW (2004) Transcriptional control of apolipoprotein A-I gene expression in diabetes. *Diabetes* 53: 513-520.
- Motiejunaite R, Kazlauskas A (2008) Pericytes and ocular diseases. *Experimental Eye Research* 86: 171-177.
- Nagpal J, Pande JN, Bhartia A (2009) A double-blind, randomized, placebo-controlled trial of the short-term effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on insulin sensitivity in apparently healthy, middle-aged, centrally obese men. *Diabetic Medicine* 26: 19-27.
- Nasri H, Behradmanesh S, Maghsoudi AR, Ahmadi A, Nasri P, Rafieian-Kopaei M (2014) Efficacy of supplementary vitamin D on improvement of glycemic parameters in patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus; a randomized double blind clinical trial. *Journal of Renal Injury Prevention* 3: 31-34.
- Neumann A, Schinzel R, Palm D, Riederer P, Munch G (1999) High molecular weight hyaluronic acid inhibits advanced glycation endproduct-induced NF-kappa B activation and cytokine expression. *Febs Letters* 453: 283-287.
- Neyestani T (2013) Vitamin D, Oxidative Stress and Diabetes: Is There A Link? In *Diabetes: Oxidative Stress and Dietary Antioxidants*, Preedy V (ed), pp 111-119. Cambridge: Academic Press
- Ni ZM, Smogorzewski M, Massry SG (1994) Effects of parathyroid hormone on cytosolic calcium of rat adipocytes. *Endocrinology* 135: 1837-1844.

Nielsen (1998a) Report on Television. New York.

Nielsen JV (1998b) Peripheral neuropathy, hypertension, foot ulcers and amputations among Saudi Arabian patients with type 2 diabetes. *Diabetes Research and Clinical Practice* 41: 63-69.

Nikooyeh B, Neyestani TR, Farvid M, Alavi-Majd H, Houshiarrad A, Kalayi A, Shariatzadeh N, Gharavi A, Heravifard S, Tayebinejad N, Salekzamani S, Zahedirad M (2011) Daily consumption of vitamin D- or vitamin D + calcium-fortified yogurt drink improved glycemic control in patients with type 2 diabetes: a randomized clinical trial. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 93: 764-771.

Nikooyeh B, Neyestani TR, Tayebinejad N, Alavi-Majd H, Shariatzadeh N, Kalayi A, Zahedirad M, Heravifard S, Salekzamani S (2014) Daily intake of vitamin D- or calcium-vitamin D-fortified Persian yogurt drink (doogh) attenuates diabetes-induced oxidative stress: evidence for antioxidative properties of vitamin D. *Journal of Human Nutrition and Dietetics* 27: 276-283.

Norman AW, Frankel BJ, Heldt AM, Grodsky GM (1980) Vitamin D deficiency inhibits pancreatic secretion of insulin. *Science* 209: 823-825.

Noyan T, Balaharoglu R, Komuroglu U (2005) The oxidant and antioxidant effects of 25-hydroxyvitamin D<sub>3</sub> in liver, kidney and heart tissues of diabetic rats. *Clinical and Experimental Medicine* 5: 31-36.

Oates PJ (2002) Polyol pathway and diabetic peripheral neuropathy. *Neurobiology of Diabetic Neuropathy* 50: 325-392.

Obayashi H, Nakano K, Shigeta H, Yamaguchi M, Yoshimori K, Fukui M, Fujii M, Kitagawa Y, Nakamura N, Nakamura K, Nakazawa Y, Ienaga K, Ohta M, Nishimura M, Fukui I, Kondo M (1996) Formation of crossline as a fluorescent advanced glycation end product in vitro and in vivo. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications* 226: 37-41.

Ojuka EO (2004) Role of calcium and AMP kinase in the regulation of mitochondrial biogenesis and GLUT4 levels in muscle. *Proceedings of the Nutrition Society* 63: 275-278.

- Opara EC, Abdel-Rahman E, Soliman S, Kamel WA, Souka S, Lowe JE, Abdel-Aleem S (1999) Depletion of total antioxidant capacity in type 2 diabetes. *Metabolism-Clinical and Experimental* 48: 1414-1417.
- Oppenheim A (1992) *Questionnaire design, interviewing and attitude measurement*, New edn. London: Biddles.
- O'Rahilly S, Barroso I, Wareham NJ (2005) Genetic factors in type 2 diabetes: the end of the beginning? *Science* 307: 370-373.
- Orwoll E, Riddle M, Prince M (1994) Effects of vitamin D on insulin and glucagon secretion in non-insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 59: 1083-1087.
- Osterberg L, Blaschke T (2005) Adherence to medication. *The New England Journal of Medicine* 353: 487-497.
- Park KS, Kim SS, Kim JC, Kim HC, Im YS, Ahn CW, Lee HK (2008) Serum and tear levels of nerve growth factor in diabetic retinopathy patients. *American Journal of Ophthalmology* 145: 432-437.
- Patel P, Poretsky L, Liao E (2010) Lack of effect of subtherapeutic vitamin D treatment on glycemic and lipid parameters in Type 2 diabetes: A pilot prospective randomized trial. *Journal of Diabetes* 2: 36-40.
- Peppas M, Brem H, Ehrlich P, Zhang JG, Cai W, Li Z, Croitoru A, Thung S, Vlassara H (2003) Adverse effects of dietary glycotoxins on wound healing in genetically diabetic mice. *Diabetes* 52: 2805-2813.
- Pickup JC (2004) Inflammation and activated innate immunity in the pathogenesis of type 2 diabetes. *Diabetes Care* 27: 813-823.
- Pittas AG, Dawson-Hughes B, Sheehan PR, Rosen CJ, Ware JH, Knowler WC, Staten MA; D2d Research Group (2014) Rationale and Design of the Vitamin D and Type 2 Diabetes (D2d) Study: A Diabetes Prevention Trial. *Diabetes Care* 12: 3227-34.
- Pittas AG, Harris SS, Stark PC, Dawson-Hughes B (2007a) The effects of calcium and vitamin D supplementation on blood glucose and markers of inflammation in nondiabetic adults. *Diabetes Care* 30: 980-986.

- Pittas AG, Lau J, Hu FB, Dawson-Hughes B (2007b) Review: The role of vitamin D and calcium in type 2 diabetes. A systematic review and meta-analysis. *Journal of Clinical Endocrinology & Metabolism* 92: 2017-2029.
- Pocock SJ, Assmann SE, Enos LE, Kasten LE (2002) Subgroup analysis, covariate adjustment and baseline comparisons in clinical trial reporting: current practice and problems. *Statistics in Medicine* 21: 2917-2930.
- Ponda M, Huang X, Odeh M, Breslow J, Kaufman H (2012) Vitamin D may not improve lipid levels: a serial clinical laboratory data study. *Circulation* 126: 270-277.
- Poornima IG, Parikh P, Shannon RP (2006) Diabetic cardiomyopathy: the search for a unifying hypothesis. *Circulation Research* 98: 596-605.
- Popov D (2010) Endothelial cell dysfunction in hyperglycemia: Phenotypic change, intracellular signaling modification, ultrastructural alteration, and potential clinical outcomes. *International Journal of Diabetes Mellitus* 2: 189–195.
- Practice Committee of American Society for Reproductive M (2008) Interpretation of clinical trial results. *Fertility and Sterility* 90: S114-120.
- Public Health England (2016) *PHE publishes new advice on vitamin D* [online] PHE. Available from: <https://www.gov.uk/government/news/phe-publishes-new-advice-on-vitamin-d> [Accessed 25/01/2017].
- Raab GM, Day S, Sales J (2000) How to select covariates to include in the analysis of a clinical trial. *Controlled Clinical Trials* 21: 330-342.
- Rafat D, Ahmad J (2012) HbA1c in pregnancy. *Diabetes & Metabolic Syndrome* 6: 59-64.
- Raghuramulu N, Raghunath M, Chandra S, Sahay K, Gupta P (1992) Vitamin D improves oral glucose tolerance and insulin secretion in human diabetes. *Journal of Clinical Biochemistry and Nutrition* 13: 45-51.
- Ramasamy R, Yan S, Schmidt A (2011) Receptor for AGE (RAGE): signaling mechanisms in the pathogenesis of diabetes and its complications. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 1243:88-102.



- Reunanen A, Knekt P, Aaran RK, Aromaa A (1998) Serum antioxidants and risk of non-insulin dependent diabetes mellitus. *European Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 52: 89-93.
- Reusch JEB (2003) Diabetes, microvascular complications, and cardiovascular complications: what is it about glucose? Commentary. *Journal of Clinical Investigation* 112: 986-988.
- Ritz E, Kreusser W, Boland R, Bommer J (1979) Vitamin D metabolism in kidney insufficiency: disorders of an endocrine regulatory zone]. *Klinische Wochenschrift* 57: 1053-1059.
- Robbins JM, Vaccarino V, Zhang HP, Kasl SV (2001) Socioeconomic status and type 2 diabetes in African American and non-Hispanic white women and men: Evidence from the Third National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey. *American Journal of Public Health* 91: 76-83.
- Robert R (2012) *Statistics in Medicine, third edition*. California, USA.
- Roche. (2013) Diagnostics Sections.
- Roglic G, Unwin N, Bennett PH, Mathers C, Tuomilehto J, Nag S, Connolly V, King H (2005) The burden of mortality attributable to diabetes: realistic estimates for the year 2000. *Diabetes Care* 28: 2130-2135.
- Rotchford AP, Rotchford KM, Machattie T, Gill GV (2002) Assessing diabetic control - reliability of methods available in resource poor settings. *Diabetic Medicine* 19: 195-200.
- Roter DL, Hall JA, Merisca R, Nordstrom B, Cretin D, Svarstad B (1998) Effectiveness of interventions to improve patient compliance: a meta-analysis. *Medical care* 36: 1138-1161.
- Rother KI (2007) Diabetes treatment--bridging the divide. *New England Journal of Medicine* 356: 1499-1501.
- Rutherford A (2001) *Introducing ANOVA and ANCOVA: A GLM approach*, Thousand Oaks: CA Sage.

Ryu O-H, Chung W, Lee S, Hong K-S, Choi M-G, Yoo HJ (2014) The effect of high-dose vitamin D supplementation on insulin resistance and arterial stiffness in patients with type 2 diabetes. *Korean Journal of Internal Medicine* 29: 620-629.

Sabherwal S, Bravis V, Devendra D (2010) Effect of oral vitamin D and calcium replacement on glycaemic control in South Asian patients with type 2 diabetes. *International Journal of Clinical Practice* 64: 1084-1089.

Sacerdote C, Ricceri F, Rolandsson O, Baldi I, Chirlaque M-D, Feskens E, Bendinelli B, Ardanaz E, Arriola L, Balkau B, Bergmann M, Beulens JWJ, Boeing H, Clavel-Chapelon F, Crowe F, de Lauzon-Guillain B, Forouhi N, Franks PW, Gallo V, Gonzalez C, Halkjaer J, Illner A-K, Kaaks R, Key T, Khaw K-T, Navarro C, Nilsson PM, Dalton SO, Overvad K, Pala V, Palli D, Panico S, Polidoro S, Ramon Quiros J, Romieu I, Sanchez M-J, Slimani N, Sluijs I, Spijkerman A, Teucher B, Tjonneland A, Tumino R, van der A D, Vergnaud A-C, Wennberg P, Sharp S, Langenberg C, Riboli E, Vineis P, Wareham N (2012) Lower educational level is a predictor of incident type 2 diabetes in European countries: The EPIC-InterAct study. *International Journal of Epidemiology* 41: 1162-1173.

Sadat-Ali M, Al Elq A, Al-Farhan M, Sadat NA (2013) Fortification with vitamin D: Comparative study in the Saudi Arabian and US markets. *Journal of Family & Community Medicine* 20: 49-52.

Sadiya A, Ahmed SM, Carlsson M, Tesfa Y, George M, Ali SH, Siddieg HH, Abusnana S (2015) Vitamin D supplementation in obese type 2 diabetes subjects in Ajman, UAE: a randomized controlled double-blinded clinical trial. *European Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 69: 707-711.

Saedisomeolia A, Taheri E, Djalali M, Djazayeri A, Qorbani M, Rajab A, Larijani B (2013) Vitamin D status and its association with antioxidant profiles in diabetic patients: A cross-sectional study in Iran. *Indian Journal of Medical Sciences* 67: 29-37.

Saintonge S, Bang H, Gerber LM (2009) Implications of a New Definition of Vitamin D Deficiency in a Multiracial US Adolescent Population: The National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey III. *Pediatrics* 123: 797-803.

- Salekzamani S, Neyestani TR, Alavi-Majd H, Houshiarrad A, Kalayi A, Shariatzadeh N, Gharavi A (2011) Is vitamin D status a determining factor for metabolic syndrome? A case-control study. *Diabetes, Metabolic Syndrome and Obesity* 4: 205-212.
- Salum E, Kals J, Kampus P, Salum T, Zilmer K, Aunapuu M, Arend A, Eha J, Zilmer M (2013) Vitamin D reduces deposition of advanced glycation end-products in the aortic wall and systemic oxidative stress in diabetic rats. *Diabetes Research and Clinical Practice* 100: 243-249.
- Salum E, Kampus P, Zilmer M, Eha J, Butlin M, Avolio AP, Podramaegi T, Arend A, Aunapuu M, Kals J (2012) Effect of vitamin D on aortic remodeling in streptozotocin-induced diabetes. *Cardiovascular Diabetology* 11: 58.
- Satin LS (2000) Localized calcium influx in pancreatic beta-cells - Its significance for Ca<sup>2+</sup>-dependent insulin secretion from the islets of Langerhans. *Endocrine* 13: 251-262.
- Saunders D, Sillery J, Chapman R (1988) Effect of calcium-carbonate and aluminum hydroxide on human intestinal function. *Digestive Diseases and Sciences* 33: 409-413.
- Schlondorff D (1987) The glomerular mesangial cell: an expanding role for a specialized pericyte. *FASEB Journal* 1: 272-281.
- Schmidt AM, Hori O, Brett J, Yan SD, Wautier JL, Stern D (1994) Cellular receptors for advanced glycation end products. Implications for induction of oxidant stress and cellular dysfunction in the pathogenesis of vascular lesions. *Arteriosclerosis and Thrombosis* 14: 1521-1528.
- Schmidt AM, Yan SD, Wautier JL, Stern D (1999) Activation of receptor for advanced glycation end products: a mechanism for chronic vascular dysfunction in diabetic vasculopathy and atherosclerosis. *Circulation Research* 84: 489-497.
- Schulz KF, Grimes DA (2002) Generation of allocation sequences in randomised trials: chance, not choice. *Lancet* 359: 515-519.
- Schulze MB, Thorand B, Fritsche A, Haring HU, Schick F, Zierer A, Rathmann W, Kroger J, Peters A, Boeing H, Stefan N (2012) Body adiposity index, body fat content and incidence of type 2 diabetes. *Diabetologia* 55: 1660-1667.

Schwalfenberg G (2008) Vitamin D and diabetes - Improvement of glycemic control with vitamin D<sub>3</sub> repletion. *Canadian Family Physician* 54: 864-866.

Scragg R, Holdaway I, Singh V, Metcalf P, Baker J, Dryson E (1995) Serum 25-hydroxyvitamin D<sub>3</sub> levels decreased in impaired glucose tolerance and diabetes mellitus. *Diabetes Research and Clinical Practice* 27: 181-188.

Scragg R, Sowers M, Bell C (2004) Serum 25-hydroxyvitamin D, diabetes, and ethnicity in the Third National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey. *Diabetes Care* 27: 2813-2818.

Sebekova K, Sturmer M, Fazeli G, Bahner U, Stab F, Heidland A (2015) Is vitamin D deficiency related to accumulation of advanced glycation end products, markers of inflammation, and oxidative stress in diabetic subjects? *BioMed Research International* 2015: 958097.

Sedrani SH, Elidrissy A, Elarabi KM (1983) ) Sunlight and vitamin-d status in normal Saudi subjects. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 38: 129-132.

Seida JC, Mitri J, Colmers IN, Majumdar SR, Davidson MB, Edwards AL, Hanley DA, Pittas AG, Tjosvold L, Johnson JA (2014) Effect of Vitamin D-3 Supplementation on Improving Glucose Homeostasis and Preventing Diabetes: A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *Journal of Clinical Endocrinology & Metabolism* 99: 3551-3560.

Sekido H, Suzuki T, Jomori T, Takeuchi M, Yabe-Nishimura C, Yagihashi S (2004) Reduced cell replication and induction of apoptosis by advanced glycation end products in rat Schwann cells. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications* 320: 241-248.

Serafini M, Del Rio D (2004) Understanding the association between dietary antioxidants, redox status and disease: is the Total Antioxidant Capacity the right tool? *Redox Report* 9: 145-152.

Shab-Bidar S, Neyestani TR, Djazayeri A (2015) The interactive effect of improvement of vitamin D status and VDR FokI variants on oxidative stress in type 2 diabetic subjects: a randomized controlled trial. *European Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 69: 216-222.

- Shab-Bidar S, Neyestani TR, Djazayeri A, Eshraghian MR, Houshiarrad A, Gharavi A, Kalayi A, Shariatzadeh N, Zahedirad M, Khalaji N, Haidari H (2011) Regular consumption of vitamin D-fortified yogurt drink (Doogh) improved endothelial biomarkers in subjects with type 2 diabetes: a randomized double-blind clinical trial. *BMC Medicine* 9: 125.
- Shera AS, Jawad F, Maqsood A, Jamal S, Azfar M, Ahmed U (2004) Prevalence of chronic complications and associated factors in type 2 diabetes. *Journal of the Pakistan Medical Association* 54: 54-59.
- Shiba T, Inoguchi T, Sportsman JR, Heath WF, Bursell S, King GL (1993) Correlation of diacylglycerol level and protein kinase C activity in rat retina to retinal circulation. *American Journal of Physiology* 265: E783-E793.
- Shukla AN, Daly MK, Legutko P (2012) Informed consent for cataract surgery: patient understanding of verbal, written, and videotaped information. *Journal of Cataract and Refractive Surgery* 38: 80-84.
- Siddiqui AM, Kamfar HZ (2007) Prevalence of vitamin D deficiency rickets in adolescent school girls in Western region, Saudi Arabia. *Saudi Medical Journal* 28: 441-444.
- Sims TJ, Rasmussen LM, Oxlund H, Bailey AJ (1996) The role of glycation cross-links in diabetic vascular stiffening. *Diabetologia* 39: 946-951.
- Singh R, Barden A, Mori T, Beilin L (2001) Advanced glycation end-products: a review. *Diabetologia* 44: 129-146.
- Singh VP, Bali A, Singh N, Jaggi AS (2014) Advanced Glycation End Products and Diabetic Complications. *Korean Journal of Physiology & Pharmacology* 18: 1-14.
- Skolnik EY, Yang Z, Makita Z, Radoff S, Kirstein M, Vlassara H (1991) Human and rat mesangial cell receptors for glucose-modified proteins: potential role in kidney tissue remodelling and diabetic nephropathy. *Journal of Experimental Medicine* 174: 931-939.
- Skrha J (2003) Pathogenesis of angiopathy in diabetes. *Acta Diabetologica* 40: S324-S329.

Smith p, Harding D. (2013) Data Protection Act 1998: Guidelines for social research.

Smith PR, Thornalley PJ (1992) Mechanism of the degradation of non-enzymatically glycosylated proteins under physiological conditions. Studies with the model fructosamine, N epsilon-(1-deoxy-D-fructos-1-yl)hippuryl-lysine. *European Journal of Biochemistry* 210: 729-739.

Sneve M, Figenschau Y, Jorde R (2008) Supplementation with cholecalciferol does not result in weight reduction in overweight and obese subjects. *European Journal of Endocrinology* 159: 675-684.

Song YQ, Manson JE, Tinker L, Howard BV, Kuller LH, Nathan L, Rifai N, Liu SM (2007) Insulin sensitivity and insulin secretion determined by homeostasis model assessment and risk of diabetes in a multiethnic cohort of women - The Women's Health Initiative Observational Study. *Diabetes Care* 30: 1747-1752.

Soric MM, Renner ET, Smith SR (2012) Effect of daily vitamin D supplementation on HbA1c in patients with uncontrolled type 2 diabetes mellitus: A pilot study. *Journal of Diabetes* 4: 104-105.

Steffes MW, Osterby R, Chavers B, Mauer SM (1989) Mesangial expansion as a central mechanism for loss of kidney function in diabetic patients. *Diabetes* 38: 1077-1081.

Stehouwer CDA, Schaper NC (1996) The pathogenesis of vascular complications of diabetes mellitus: One voice or many? *European Journal of Clinical Investigation* 26: 535-543.

Stitt AW (2003) The role of advanced glycation in the pathogenesis of diabetic retinopathy. *Experimental and Molecular Pathology* 75: 95-108.

Stokes CS, Volmer DA, Grunhage F, Lammert F (2013) Vitamin D in chronic liver disease. *Liver International* 33: 338-352.

Strandbygaard U, Thomsen SF, Backer V (2010) A daily SMS reminder increases adherence to asthma treatment: A three-month follow-up study. *Respiratory Medicine* 104: 166-171.

Stratton I, Adler A, Neil H, Matthews D, Manley S, Cull C, Hadden D, Turner R, Holman R (2000) Association of glycaemia with macrovascular and microvascular complications of type 2 diabetes (UKPDS 35): prospective observational study. *BMJ* 321: 405–12.

Stratton IM, Adler AI, Neil HAW, Matthews DR, Manley SE, Cull CA, Hadden D, Turner RC, Holman RR, Grp UKPDS (2000) Association of glycaemia with macrovascular and microvascular complications of type 2 diabetes (UKPDS 35): prospective observational study. *British Medical Journal* 321: 405-412.

Sugden JA, Davies JJ, Witham MD, Morris AD, Struthers AD (2008) Vitamin D improves endothelial function in patients with Type 2 diabetes mellitus and low vitamin D levels. *Diabetic Medicine* 25: 320-325.

Sugimoto K, Nishizawa Y, Horiuchi S, Yagihashi S (1997) Localization in human diabetic peripheral nerve of Nε-carboxymethyllysine-protein adducts, an advanced glycation endproduct. *Diabetologia* 40: 1380-1387.

Sun X, Zemel MB (2007) 1 alpha,25-dihydroxyvitamin D-3 modulation of adipocyte reactive oxygen species production. *Obesity* 15: 1944-1953.

Sundaram RK, Bhaskar A, Vijayalingam S, Viswanathan M, Mohan R, Shanmugasundaram KR (1996) Antioxidant status and lipid peroxidation in type II diabetes mellitus with and without complications. *Clinical Science* 90: 255-260.

Szwergold BS, Kappler F, Brown TR (1990) Identification of fructose 3-phosphate in the lens of diabetic rats. *Science* 247: 451-454.

Tabesh M, Azadbakht L, Faghihimani E, Tabesh M, Esmailzadeh A (2014) Effects of calcium-vitamin D co-supplementation on metabolic profiles in vitamin D insufficient people with type 2 diabetes: a randomised controlled clinical trial. *Diabetologia* 57: 2038-2047.

Takeuchi M, Bucala R, Suzuki T, Ohkubo T, Yamazaki M, Koike T, Kameda Y, Makita Z (2000) Neurotoxicity of advanced glycation end-products for cultured cortical neurons. *Journal of Neuropathology and Experimental Neurology* 59: 1094-1105.

Talaei A, Mohamadi M, Adgi Z (2013) The effect of vitamin D on insulin resistance in patients with type 2 diabetes. *Diabetology & Metabolic Syndrome* 5: 8.

Talmor Y, Golan E, Benchetrit S, Bernheim J, Klein O, Green J, Rashid G (2008) Calcitriol blunts the deleterious impact of advanced glycation end products on endothelial cells. *American Journal of Physiology-Renal Physiology* 294: F1059-F1064.

Tarcin O, Yavuz DG, Ozben B, Telli A, Ogunc AV, Yuksel M, Toprak A, Yazici D, Sancak S, Deyneli O, Akalin S (2009) Effect of vitamin D deficiency and replacement on endothelial function in asymptomatic subjects. *The Journal of Clinical Endocrinology and Metabolism* 94: 4023-4030.

Taskinen MR (2003) Diabetic dyslipidaemia: from basic research to clinical practice. *Diabetologia* 46: 733-749.

Tayebinejad N, Neyestani T, Rashidkhani B, Nikooyeh B, Kalayi A, Shariatzadeh N, Zahedirad M (2012) The effect of daily consumption of Iranian yogurt drink doogh fortified with vitamin D or vitamin D plus calcium on the serum advanced glycation end products (AGEs) and oxidized LDL concentrations in type 2 diabetes patients: a randomized clinical trial. *Iranian Journal of Nutrition Sciences & Food Technology* 7: 1-9.

Taylor AVG, Wise PH (1998) Vitamin D replacement in Asians with diabetes may increase insulin resistance. *Postgraduate Medical Journal* 74: 365-366.

Teixeira PC, Ducret A, Ferber P, Gaertner H, Hartley O, Pagano S, Butterfield M, Langen H, Vuilleumier N, Cutler P (2014) Definition of Human Apolipoprotein A-I Epitopes Recognized by Autoantibodies Present in Patients with Cardiovascular Diseases. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 289: 28249-28259.

The American Heart Association. (2013) What Your Cholesterol Levels Mean. Vol. 2013.

The global diabetes community. (2013) Fasting Blood Sugar Levels. Vol. 2013.



Tsai EC, Hirsch IB, Brunzell JD, Chait A (1994) Reduced plasma peroxy radical trapping capacity and increased susceptibility of LDL to oxidation in poorly controlled IDDM. *Diabetes* 43: 1010-1014.

Tsiaras WG, Weinstock MA (2011) Factors influencing vitamin D status. *Acta Dermato-venereologica* 91: 115-124.

UKPDS (1998) Intensive blood-glucose control with sulphonylureas or insulin compared with conventional treatment and risk of complications in patients with type 2 diabetes (UKPDS 33). UK Prospective Diabetes Study (UKPDS) Group. *Lancet* 352: 837-853.

Vacek JL, Vanga SR, Good M, Lai SM, Lakkireddy D, Howard PA (2012) Vitamin D deficiency and supplementation and relation to cardiovascular health. *American Journal of Cardiology* 109: 359-363.

Valdez R, Yoon PW, Liu T, Khoury M (2007) Family history and prevalence of diabetes in the US population - The 6-year results from the national health and nutrition examination survey (1999-2004). *Diabetes Care* 30: 2517-2522.

Van der meer R, Welberg JWM, Kuipers F, Kleibeuker JH, Mulder NH, Termont D, Vonk RJ, Devries HT, Devries EGE (1990) Effects of supplemental dietary calcium on the intestinal association of calcium, phosphate, and bile acids. *Gastroenterology* 99: 1653-1659.

Vaskonen T (2003) Dietary minerals and modification of cardiovascular risk factors. *Journal of Nutritional Biochemistry* 14: 492-506.

Vaskonen T, Mervaala E, Sumuvuori V, Seppanen-Laakso T, Karppanen H (2002) Effects of calcium and plant sterols on serum lipids in obese Zucker rats on a low-fat diet. *British Journal of Nutrition* 87: 239-245.

Vavricka SR, Rogler G (2012) Intestinal absorption and vitamin levels: is a new focus needed? *Digestive Diseases* 30: 73-80.

Verma M, Paneri S, Badi P, Raman PG (2006) Effect of increasing duration of diabetes mellitus type 2 on glycated hemoglobin and insulin sensitivity. *Indian Journal of Clinical Biochemistry: IJCB* 21: 142-146.

Vidal A, Sun Y, Bhattacharya SK, Ahokas RA, Gerling IC, Weber KT (2006) Calcium paradox of aldosteronism and the role of the parathyroid glands. *American Journal of Physiology-Heart and Circulatory Physiology* 290: H286-H294.

Vincent AM, Perrone L, Sullivan KA, Backus C, Sastry AM, Lastoskie C, Feldman EL (2007) Receptor for advanced glycation end products activation injures primary sensory neurons via oxidative stress. *Endocrinology* 148: 548-558.

Vlassara H, Brownlee M, Cerami A (1981) Nonenzymatic glycosylation of peripheral nerve protein in diabetes mellitus. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 78: 5190-5192.

von Hurst PR, Stonehouse W, Coad J (2010) Vitamin D supplementation reduces insulin resistance in South Asian women living in New Zealand who are insulin resistant and vitamin D deficient - a randomised, placebo-controlled trial. *The British Journal of Nutrition* 103: 549-555.

Von Hurst PR, Stonehouse W, Matthys C, Conlon C, Kruger MC, Coad J (2008) Study protocol--metabolic syndrome, vitamin D and bone status in South Asian women living in Auckland, New Zealand: a randomised, placebo-controlled, double-blind vitamin D intervention. *BMC Public Health* 8: 267.

Wada R, Yagihashi S (2005) Role of advanced glycation end products and their receptors in development of diabetic neuropathy. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 1043: 598-604.

Wallace TM, Levy JC, Matthews DR (2004) Use and abuse of HOMA modeling. *Diabetes Care* 27: 1487-1495.

Wallace TM, Matthews DR (2002) The assessment of insulin resistance in man. *Diabetic Medicine* 19: 527-534.

Wang H, Xia N, Yang Y, Peng DQ (2012) Influence of vitamin D supplementation on plasma lipid profiles: a meta-analysis of randomized controlled trials. *Lipids in Health & Disease* 11:42.

Watkins NG, Thorpe SR, Baynes JW (1985) Glycation of amino groups in protein. Studies on the specificity of modification of RNase by glucose. *The Journal of Biological Chemistry* 260: 10629-10636.

Wautier MP, Chappey O, Corda S, Stern DM, Schmidt AM, Wautier JL (2001) Activation of NADPH oxidase by AGE links oxidant stress to altered gene expression via RAGE. *American Journal of Physiology, Endocrinology and Metabolism* 280: E685-694.

Wehmeier KR, Mazza A, Hachem S, Ligaray K, Mooradian AD, Wong NCW, Haas MJ (2008) Differential regulation of apolipoprotein A-I gene expression by vitamin D receptor modulators. *Biochimica Et Biophysica Acta-General Subjects* 1780: 264-273.

Weiss MF, Erhard P, Kader-Attia FA, Wu YC, Deoreo PB, Araki A, Glomb MA, Monnier VM (2000) Mechanisms for the formation of glycoxidation products in end-stage renal disease. *Kidney International* 57: 2571-2585.

West IC (2000) Radicals and oxidative stress in diabetes. *Diabetic Medicine* 17: 171-180.

WHO (2006) *definition and diagnosis of diabetes mellitus and intermediate hyperglycemia*. [Online] WHO. Available from: [http://apps.who.int/iris/bitstream/10665/43588/1/9241594934\\_eng.pdf](http://apps.who.int/iris/bitstream/10665/43588/1/9241594934_eng.pdf) [Accessed 16/12/2016].

WHO (2011) *Use of Glycated Haemoglobin (HbA1c) in the Diagnosis of Diabetes Mellitus*. Geneva: Abbreviated Report of a WHO Consultation.

WHO (2014) *The top 10 causes of death*. [Online] WHO. Available from: <http://www.who.int/mediacentre/factsheets/fs310/en/#> [Accessed 02/07/2016].

WHO (2016) *Global report on diabetes*. France: WHO Press.

WHO expert consultation (2004) Appropriate body-mass index for Asian populations and its implications for policy and intervention strategies. *Lancet* 363: 157-163.

Wilding JPH (2014) The importance of weight management in type 2 diabetes mellitus. *International Journal of Clinical Practice* 68: 682-691.

- Willi C, Bodenmann P, Ghali WA, Faris PD, Cornuz J (2007) Active smoking and the risk of type 2 diabetes: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *JAMA* 298: 2654-2664.
- Williams PF, Caterson ID, Cooney GJ, Zilkens RR, Turtle JR (1990) High affinity insulin binding and insulin receptor-effector coupling: Modulation by  $Ca^{2+}$ . *Cell Calcium* 11: 547-556.
- Winkleby MA, Jatulis DE, Frank E, Fortmann SP (1992) Socioeconomic status and health: how education, income, and occupation contribute to risk factors for cardiovascular disease. *American Journal of Public Health* 82: 816-820.
- Winkler A, Teuscher AU, Mueller B, Diem P (2002) Monitoring adherence to prescribed medication in type 2 diabetic patients treated with sulfonylureas. *Swiss Medical Weekly* 132: 379-385.
- Witham MD, Dove FJ, Dryburgh M, Sugden JA, Morris AD, Struthers AD (2010) The effect of different doses of vitamin D-3 on markers of vascular health in patients with type 2 diabetes: a randomised controlled trial. *Diabetologia* 53: 2112-2119.
- Woerle H, Pimenta W, Meyer C, Gosmanov N, Szoke E, Szombathy T, Mitrakou A, Gerich J (2004) Diagnostic and therapeutic implications of relationships between fasting, 2-hour postchallenge plasma glucose and hemoglobin a1c values. *Archevis of Internal Medicin* 164: 1627–1632.
- Wolf G, Butzmann U, Wenzel UO (2003) The renin-angiotensin system and progression of renal disease: from hemodynamics to cell biology. *Nephron. Physiology* 93: P3-13.
- Wolff SP, Bascal ZA, Hunt JV (1989) "Autoxidative glycosylation": free radicals and glycation theory. *Progress in Clinical and Biological Research* 304: 259-275.
- Wolff SP, Dean RT (1988) Aldehydes and dicarbonyls in non-enzymic glycosylation of proteins. *Biochemical Journal* 249: 618-619.
- Wolff-McDonagh P, Kaufmann J, Foreman S, Wisotsky S, Wisotsky JA, Wexler C (2010) Using insulin pump therapy in poorly controlled type 2 diabetes. *The Diabetes Educator* 36: 657-665.

Wong VW, Ross DL, Park K, Boyages SC, Cheung NW (2004) Hyperglycemia: still an important predictor of adverse outcomes following AMI in the reperfusion era. *Diabetes Research and Clinical Practice* 64: 85-91.

Wortsman J, Matsuoka L, Chen T, Lu Z, Holick M (2003) Decreased bioavailability of vitamin D in obesity. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 72: 690–693.

Wright M. (2015) Diabetes: the leading danger element for kidney patients., Vol. 2015.

Wu DM, Kawamura H, Sakagami K, Kobayashi M, Puro DG (2003) Cholinergic regulation of pericyte-containing retinal microvessels. *American Journal of Physiology. Heart Circulatory Physiology* 284: H2083–H2090.

Xia P, Inoguchi T, Kern TS, Engerman RL, Oates PJ, King GL (1994) Characterization of the Mechanism for the Chronic Activation of Diacylglycerol-Protein Kinase C Pathway in Diabetes and Hypergalactosemia. *Diabetes* 43: 1122-1129.

Xue BZ, Greenberg AG, Kraemer FB, Zemel MB (2001) Mechanism of intracellular calcium ( $[Ca^{2+}]_i$ ) inhibition of lipolysis in human adipocytes. *FASEB Journal* 15: 2527-9.

Yamagishi S-i, Nakamura K, Matsui T, Ueda S, Fukami K, Okuda S (2008) Agents that block advanced glycation end product (AGE)-RAGE (receptor for AGEs)-oxidative stress system: a novel therapeutic strategy for diabetic vascular complications. *Expert Opinion on Investigational Drugs* 17: 983-996.

Yan SD, Schmidt AM, Anderson GM, Zhang J, Brett J, Zou YS, Pinsky D, Stern D (1994) Enhanced cellular oxidant stress by the interaction of advanced glycation end products with their receptors/binding proteins. *The Journal of Biological Chemistry* 269: 9889-9897.

Yaylayan VA, Huyghues-Despointes A (1994) Chemistry of Amadori rearrangement products: analysis, synthesis, kinetics, reactions, and spectroscopic properties. *Critical Reviews in Food Science and Nutrition* 34: 321-369.

Yiu YF, Yiu KH, Siu CW, Chan YH, Li SW, Wong LY, Lee SW, Tam S, Wong EW, Lau CP, Cheung BM, Tse HF (2013) Randomized controlled trial of vitamin D supplement on endothelial function in patients with type 2 diabetes. *Atherosclerosis* 227: 140-146.

Yoshida N, Okumura K, Aso Y (2005) High serum pentosidine concentrations are associated with increased arterial stiffness and thickness in patients with type 2 diabetes. *Metabolism* 54: 345-350.

Young J (2007) Statistical errors in medical research--a chronic disease? In *Swiss Medical Weekly* Vol. 137, pp 41-43. Switzerland

Young MJ, Boulton AJ, MacLeod AF, Williams DR, Sonksen PH (1993) A multicentre study of the prevalence of diabetic peripheral neuropathy in the United Kingdom hospital clinic population. *Diabetologia* 36: 150-154.

Yousefi Rad E, Djalali M, Koohdani F, Saboor-Yaraghi AA, Eshraghian MR, Javanbakht MH, Saboori S, Zarei M, Hosse-Inzadeh-Attar MJ (2014) The Effects of Vitamin D Supplementation on Glucose Control and Insulin Resistance in Patients with Diabetes Type 2: A Randomized Clinical Trial Study. *Iranian Journal of Public Health* 43: 1651-1656.

Zemel MB, Shi H, Greer B, Dirienzo D, Zemel PC (2000) Regulation of adiposity by dietary calcium. *FASEB Journal* 14: 1132-1138.

Zhang FF, Al Hooti S, Al Zenki S, Alomirah H, Jamil KM, Rao A, Al Jahmah N, Saltzman E, Ausman LM (2016) Vitamin D deficiency is associated with high prevalence of diabetes in Kuwaiti adults: results from a national survey. *BMC Public Health* 16: 100.

Zittermann A, Frisch S, Berthold HK, Goetting C, Kuhn J, Kleesiek K, Stehle P, Koertke H, Koerfer R (2009) Vitamin D supplementation enhances the beneficial effects of weight loss on cardiovascular disease risk markers. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 89: 1321-1327.

Zoppini G, Galletti A, Targher G, Brangani C, Pichiri I, Negri C, Stoico V, Cacciatori V, Bonora E (2013) Glycated Haemoglobin Is Inversely Related to Serum Vitamin D Levels in Type 2 Diabetic Patients. *Plos One* 8: e82733.

## Appendix

---

## Screening Questionnaire for recruiting participants

Name:..... Today's date: \_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_

Address:.....

.....

Telephone:.....

.....

Patient's file number.....

Patient's next appointment .....

### 1- Age?

- (1) Less than 18    (2) 18 - 24    (3) 25 -34    (4) 35 - 44    (5) 45 - 5    (6) 55-60    (7) 61 and over

Date of birth: -----/-----/-----

### 2- Does the patient have type 2 diabetes?

- (1) Yes    (2) No

- Current HbA1c \_\_\_\_\_%
- Calculated BMI \_\_\_\_\_m<sup>2</sup>
- Participant's Height? \_\_\_\_\_cm
- Participant's Weight? \_\_\_\_\_kg
- Calcium level \_\_\_\_\_mmol/l

### 3- Does the patient have any of the following medical conditions?

- (1) Renal failure  
 (2) Gastrointestinal Malabsorption (e.g. Crohn's disease, Colitis)  
 (3) Thyroid and parathyroid disease  
 (4) Hypercalcaemia  
 (5) Liver disease

### 4- Does the patient take vitamin supplements?

- (1) Yes    (2) No  
 If yes, please specify type and brand

.....

### 5- Is the patient taking vitamin D?

- (1) No    (2) Yes  
 If yes, please specify type and brand

.....

Eligible     Not eligible    Participant number.....



## INFORMATION SHEET

### Project title:- Effect of vitamin D<sub>3</sub> supplementation on markers of glycaemia and oxidative stress in Saudi women with Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus

Dear Participant,

This information sheet is to provide you with information about a project being conducted as a PhD in Nutritional Physiology at Manchester Metropolitan University. This study will provide valuable information about whether vitamin D supplements may help control type two diabetes.

#### Study requirements:-

- **Questionnaires**

This study will involve two questionnaires, one at the start and one after 16 weeks which should take approximately 5-10 minutes to be completed.

- **Anthropometric data**

For the purpose of the study, your weight, height and waist circumference will be measured at the start of the study and after 16 weeks.

- **Blood samples**

As part of the research blood will be taken at pre-screening, the start of the study and after 16 weeks.

- **Vitamin D Supplements**

This study requires participants to take one tablet on a daily basis for 16 weeks. You will also need to record the days in which supplements were taken and whether any supplements were missed.

#### Confidentiality and data protection

You may decide not to answer some or any of the questions provided. You may also decide to withdraw from this study at any time. The information you provide will be considered confidential, except that with your permission anonymised quotations may be used. If you request confidentiality, beyond anonymised quotations, the information you provide will be treated only as a source of background research, alongside books and web-based research and the information presented by others. All the information you provide will be handled in line with the Data Protection Act and will not be used for anything other than this research study. Your name and any other personal identifying information will not appear in the course project paper resulting from this study; neither

will there be anything to identify your address. Only the study team will have access to the data itself.

If you have any questions regarding this study or would like additional information please contact the email below. Thank you for your assistance in this project.

Alaa Hatim Qadhi

E-mail [10997250@stu.mmu.ac.uk](mailto:10997250@stu.mmu.ac.uk)

### **Consent form**

Have you read the information sheet?

Do you understand what the project is about?

Are you aware that you will be asked to complete a medical background questionnaire?

Are you aware that four blood samples will be taken?

Are you aware that these blood samples will be analysed?

Are you aware that you need to consume a tablet on a daily basis?

Are you aware that you can stop participating in the study at any time?

Are you willing for your blood to be used for further analysis?

If you are willing to participate please sign your name below.

I ..... agree to take part in the above research study.

I am aware that all information will be kept confidential in line with the Data Protection Act and that I can withdraw at any time.

Signed.....

Date.....

Should you have any questions about this research project please contact Alaa Qadhi on this **E-mail 10997250@stu.mmu.ac.uk**



### Pre-study Screening Questionnaire

#### A. Participant Section:

##### Background

Name:..... Today's date: \_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_

Address:.....

Telephone:.....

##### 1- Are you male or female?

- (1) Male (2) Female

##### 2- How old are you?

- (1) Less than 18 (2) 18 - 24 (3) 25 -34 (4) 35 - 44 (5) 45 - 5 (6) 55-60 (7) 61 and over

Date of birth: -----/-----/-----

##### 3- Are you currently?

- (1) Single (2) Married (3) Divorced (4) Widowed

##### 4- What is your ethnicity?

- (1) Arab (2) Caucasian (3) African  
(4) Indian subcontinent (5) Other. Please specify.....

##### 5- Please circle the highest year of school completed:

- (1) No schooling (2) Primary school (3) Secondary school (4) High school (5) Diploma (6) Bachelor's degree (7) Post-graduate degree

##### 6- Are you currently?

- (1) Student (2) Employed (3) Unemployed (4) Retired

##### 7- Are you pregnant?

- (1) Yes (2) No

##### 8- Do you currently smoke cigarettes or any other tobacco products on a daily basis?

- (1) Yes (2) No

##### 9- Are you on a special diet?

- (1) Yes (2) No If Yes Please specify:.....

**Medications**

**10- How long have you been diagnosed with type 2 diabetes?**

- (1) 1-2 years      (2) 3-5 years      (3) 6-8 years      (4) over 8 years

**11- Has either of your parents, or any of your brothers or sisters been diagnosed with diabetes?**

- (1) Yes      (2) No

**12- Do you have any diabetic complications?**

- (1) Yes      (2) No      (3) Don't know

If yes please give details of relevant diabetic complications:

- (1) Nephropathy      (2) Neuropathy      (3) Diabetic cataract  
(4) Cardiovascular disease      (5) Dyslipidemia      (6) Retinopathy

Other:.....

**13- Do you have any of the following medical conditions? Circle every relevant condition.**

- (1) Renal failure      (2) Gastrointestinal Malabsorption (e.g. Crohn's disease, Colitis)  
(3) Parathyroid disease      (4) Hypercalcaemia      (5) Liver disease

**14- Are you currently taking prescribed medications?**

<b>Name of Drug</b>	<b>Dose</b>	<b>How many times a day?</b>
<i>e.g. Metformin</i>	<i>1 tablet of 1g</i>	<i>2 times with meals</i>

**15- Do you take vitamin supplements?**

- (1) Yes      (2) No  
If yes, please specify type and brand

.....

**16- Have you taken vitamin supplements 3 months prior to today's date?**

(1) No

(2) Yes

If yes, please specify type and brand

.....

**B. Researcher Section - Anthropometric Measurements**

- Participant's Height? \_\_\_\_\_ cm
- Participant's Weight? \_\_\_\_\_ kg
- Calculated BMI \_\_\_\_\_ m<sup>2</sup>
- Current HbA1c \_\_\_\_\_ %
- Calcium level \_\_\_\_\_ mmol/l
- Date tested \_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_

Eligible       Not eligible

## Debriefing Questionnaire

### C. Participant Section:

#### *Background*

Name: .....  
\_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_

Today's date:

Address:

.....

Telephone:

.....

**1- I know it must be difficult to take medications regularly. How often did you miss taking the vitamin tablet?**

(1) Once a week      (2) twice a week      (3) three or more times a week      (4) never took them

**2- How many times did you forget to record your pill taking on the calendar?**

(1) Once a week      (2) twice a week      (3) three or more times a week      (4) never recorded

**3- Have you been prescribed any new medications since you started taking the vitamin supplements, if so please specify?**

(1) No      (2) Yes

If yes, please specify

.....  
.....

**4- Have you stopped taking any prescribed medications since you started taking the tablets?**

(1) No      (2) Yes

If yes, please explain

.....  
.....

**5- Have the doses of your medications changed since you started taking the tablets?**

(1) No      (2) Yes

If yes, please explain

.....  
.....

**6- Have you taken vitamin supplements other than those supplied during the study?**

(1) No (2) Yes

If yes, please explain

.....  
.....

**7- Did you suffer from any of the following medical conditions in the last 16 weeks?**

**Circle every relevant condition.**

(1) Renal failure (2) Gastrointestinal Malabsorption (e.g. Crohn's disease, Colitis) (3)

Parathyroid disease (4) Hypercalcaemia (5) other, please specify .....

.....  
.....

**8- Are you pregnant?**

(1) No (2) Yes

**9- Did you start any special diets?**

(1) No (2) Yes

If yes, please explain

.....  
.....

**10- Overall, how would you say the control of your diabetes has been over the last 16 weeks?**

(1) Better than before (2) Worse than before (3) No change

**11- Have you been diagnosed with any other conditions?**

.....  
.....

**D. Researcher Section - Anthropometric Measurements**

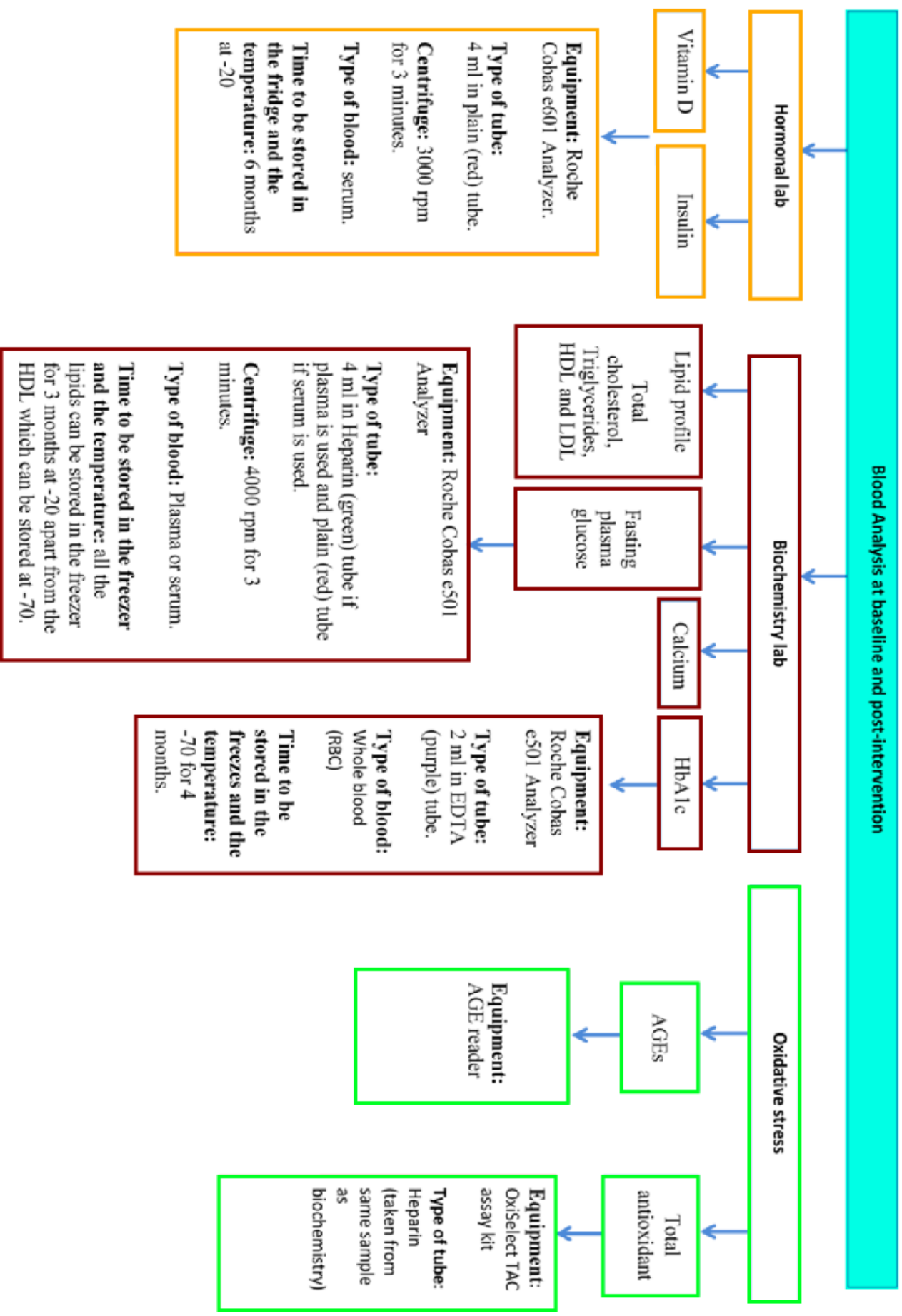
- Participant's Height? \_\_\_\_\_ cm
- Participant's Weight? \_\_\_\_\_ kg
- Calculated BMI \_\_\_\_\_ m<sup>2</sup>
- AGE reading \_\_\_\_\_ units

Participant number.....

**Checklist:**



- Questionnaire complete
- Tablets returned
- Calendar returned
- Anthropometric measures
- Blood sample taken



## Pill Record

Name .....

Participant number .....

Week	Sunday	Monday	Tuesday	Wednesday	Thursday	Friday	Saturday
1							
2							
3							
4							
5							
6							
7							
8							
9							
10							
11							
12							
13							
14							
15							
16							

If you took the pill on a particular day please mark the appropriate box with a tick. If you did not take a pill on a certain day please mark this with a cross.

استبيان لمرحلة المسح ل 240 مشاركة

الاسم: .....

رقم الملف: .....

العنوان: .....

الهاتف: .....

تاريخ اليوم: \_\_\_/\_\_\_/\_\_\_

تاريخ الموعد: .....

1- العمر؟

(1) دون 18 سنة (2) بين 18-24 سنة (3) بين 25-34 (4) بين 35-44 (5) بين 45 - 54 (6) 60-55 (7) أكثر من 61  
تاريخ الميلاد: ---/---/---

2- هل تعاني المريضة من السكري النوع الثاني؟

(1) نعم (2) لا

نسبة الهيموغلوبين السكري الحالية \_\_\_\_\_ %

مؤشر كتلة الجسم؟ م2 \_\_\_\_\_

طول المشاركة؟ سم \_\_\_\_\_

وزن المشاركة؟ كجم \_\_\_\_\_

مستوى الكالسيوم mg/dL \_\_\_\_\_

3- هل تعاني المريضة من أي من الحالات الطبية التالية؟

- (1) الفشل الكلوي
- (2) سوء الامتصاص المعوي (مثل مرض كرون والتهاب القولون)
- (3) مرض الغدة الدرقية والجار درقية
- (4) فرط كالسيوم الدم
- (5) أمراض الكبد

4- هل تتناول المريضة مكملات الفيتامينات؟ ومن أي تاريخ بدأت تناولها؟

(1) نعم (2) لا

إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم، يرجى تحديد

نوع الفيتامين.....

والعلامة التجارية له.....

5- هل تتناول المريضة فيتامين د؟

(1) نعم (2) لا

إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم، يرجى تحديد تاريخ بدأ تناوله .....

رقم المشاركة .....

غير مناسبة

مناسبة

## ورقة معلومات

### عنوان المشروع: أثر مكملات فيتامين د3 على مستويات السكر في الدم وإجهاد الأوكسدة لدى النساء

### السعوديات اللاتي تعانين من من داء السكري النوع الثاني

عزيزتنا المشاركة

يقصد بهذه الورقة التي بين أيدينا موافاتك بمعلومات عن المشروع المنفذ في إطار رسالة دكتوراة في مجال فسيولوجيا التغذية بجامعة مانشستر متروبوليتان؛ حيث تطرح الدراسة معلومات قيمة عما إذا كانت مكملات فيتامين د تساعد في التحكم في النمط الثاني من داء السكري أم لا.

### أدوات الدراسة:

#### • استبيانات

تشمل هذه الدراسة إجراء استبيانين؛ أحدهما في بداية الدراسة والآخر بعد مرور 16 أسبوعًا من بدايتها، ويستغرق كل استبيان منهما حوالي 5-10 دقائق لاستكماله.

#### • بيانات ذات صلة بالجسم

لأغراض الدراسة ستضعين لقياس وزنك وطولك ومحيط الورك في بداية الدراسة وكذلك بعد مرور 16 أسبوعًا من بدايتها.

#### • عينات الدم

يجرى فحص للدم قبل بدء الدراسة كجزء من البحث ويجرى نفس الفحص مجددًا بعد مرور 16 أسبوعًا من بدئها.

#### • مكملات فيتامين د

تتطلب هذه الدراسة من المشاركات تناول قرصًا واحدًا يوميًا لمدة 16 أسبوعًا، ومن ثم فإنك ستحتاجين لتدوين الأيام التي تتناولين فيها المكملات وما إذا انقطع عن استخدام أي مكملات أخرى أم لا.

#### السرية وحماية البيانات

في حالة رغبتك في الامتناع عن إجابة بعض الأسئلة المطروحة أو الانسحاب من الدراسة كلية في أي وقت كان نضمن لك سرية معلوماتك، فيما عدا بعض الاقتباسات التي يمكن استخدامها بتصريح منك دون الإفصاح عن هوية قائلها، فإذا كنت رغبة في الاحتفاظ بسرية معلوماتك، دون هذه الاقتباسات التي لا نصح فيها عن هويتك، فسوف تعامل المعلومات التي تدلي بها لنا معاملة مصادر البحث الأساسية التي تضاف للكتب وأبحاث الشبكة والمعلومات التي يقدمها الآخرون، فكافة المعلومات التي تدلين بها يجري التعامل معها وفقًا لقانون حماية البيانات ولا تستخدم لأي أغراض أخرى غير أغراض هذه الدراسة، ولا يظهر اسمك أو أي معلومات تعريف شخصية أخرى في ورقة المشروع التي تطرحها هذه الدراسة، كما أنها لن تشمل أي بيانات للتعريف بعنوانك؛ حيث أنه من المسموح لفريق البحث وحده دون غيره الإطلاع على البيانات.

إذا كانت لديك أي استفسارات تتصل بالدراسة أو إذا كنت ترغبين في الحصول على أي معلومات إضافية بشأنها يرجى التواصل عبر البريد الإلكتروني الموضح أسفله، نشكر لك تعاونك معنا في هذا المشروع.

البريد الإلكتروني: [10997250@stu.mmu.ac.uk](mailto:10997250@stu.mmu.ac.uk)

الاء حاتم قاضي

### نموذج الموافقة

هل اطلعت على ورقة المعلومات؟

هل تشعرين أنك ملمة بموضوع المشروع؟

هل تعلمين أنه سيطلب منك تعبئة استبيان عن تاريخك الطبي؟

هل تعرفين أنه سيؤخذ منك أربعة عينات دم؟

هل تعرفين أن هذه العينات ستخضع للتحليل؟

هل تعرفين أنه سيكون عليك تناول قرصًا واحدًا يوميًا؟

هل تعلمين أنه بإمكانك الانسحاب من الدراسة في أي وقت ترغبين في ذلك؟

هل ترحبين باستخدام عينة الدم الخاصة بك في مزيد من التحاليل؟

إذا كنتِ ترغبين في المشاركة يرجى التوقيع باسمك أدناه.

أوافق أنا ..... على المشاركة في الدراسة البحثية المذكورة أعلاه.

وأقر بعلمي بالحفاظ على سرية كافة البيانات وفقًا لقانون حماية البيانات وبأنه بوسعي الانسحاب من الدراسة في

أي وقت أرغب فيه في ذلك.

التوقيع: .....

التاريخ: .....

إذا كانت لديك أي استفسارات بشأن مشروع هذا البحث يرجى التواصل مع الاء قاضي عبر البريد الإلكتروني:

[10997250@stu.mmu.ac.uk](mailto:10997250@stu.mmu.ac.uk)

### استبيان المقابلة الأولى

أ- خاص بالمشارك:

معلومات أساسية:

الاسم: ..... رقم المشاركة:.....العنوان:

الهاتف: ..... تاريخ اليوم: \_\_\_/\_\_\_/\_\_\_

- 1- هل أنت ذكر أم أنثى؟ (1) ذكر (2) أنثى
- 2- كم عمرك؟
- (1) دون 18 سنة (2) بين 18-24 سنة (3) بين 25-34 (4) بين 35-44 (5) بين 45 - 54 (6) 55-60 (7) أكثر من 61
- تاريخ الميلاد: ---/---/---

3- هل أنت؟

(1) عزباء (2) متزوجة (3) مطلقة (4) أرملة

4- ما هي الجنسية التي تحملينها؟

(1) سعودية (2) غير سعودية

5- برجاء وضع دائرة على أعلى شهادة دراسية حصلت عليها؟

(1) لم التحق بالمدرسة (2) الشهادة الابتدائية (3) شهادة المتوسطة (4) شهادة الثانوية (5) شهادة الدبلوم

(6) شهادة البكالوريوس (7) دراسات عليا

6- هل أنت؟

(1) طالبة (2) موظفة (3) لا تعملين (4) متقاعدة

7- هل أنت حامل؟

(1) نعم (2) لا

8- هل تدخنين في الوقت الحالي أو تستخدمين أحد منتجات التبغ يوميًا؟

(1) نعم (2) لا

9- هل تتبعين حمية غذائية خاصة؟

(1) نعم (2) لا إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم يرجى تحديد الحمية الغذائية المتبعة

أسئلة طبية ودوائية

10- منذ متى جرى تشخيص حالتك على أنها حالة داء السكري النوع الثاني؟

(1) سنة واحدة - سنتين (2) 3-5 سنوات (3) 6-8 سنوات (4) أكثر من 8

سنوات

11- هل أصيب أحد والديك أو أحد إخوتك أو أخواتك بداء السكري؟

(1) نعم (2) لا

12- هل تعانيين من أي مضاعفات لداء السكري؟

(1) نعم (2) لا (3) لا أعلم

إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم برجاء تقديم تفاصيل عن مضاعفات داء السكري التي تعاني منها:

(1) اعتلال الكلى (2) الاعتلال العصبي (3) إعتام عدسة العين الناتج عن الإصابة

بداء السكري

(4) أمراض القلب والأوعية الدموية (5) دسليبيديما (ارتفاع نسبة الدهون) (6) اعتلال الشبكية

مضاعفات أخرى:

13- بصفة عامة، كيف تصفين حالة داء السكري لديك؟

(1) أفضل من ذي قبل (2) أسوأ من ذي قبل (3) لم تتغير

14- هل تعانيين من أي من الحالات الطبية التالية؟ ضع دائرة على كل حالة تعاني منها:

(1) الفشل الكلوي (2) سوء الامتصاص المعوي (مثل مرض كرون والتهاب القولون)

(3) مرض الغدة الدرقية والجار (4) فرط كالسيوم الدم (5) أمراض الكبد

درقية

15- هل تتناول حاليًا أي أدوية موصوفة لك؟ يمكنك استخدام هذه الصور للتعرف على الأدوية

اسم الدواء	الجرعة	كم مرة في اليوم؟
على سبيل المثال، الميتفورمين	قرص واحد، 1 جرام	مرتين ، مع وجبات الطعام

16- هل تتناولين مكملات الفيتامينات؟

(1) نعم (2) لا

إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم، يرجى تحديد نوع الفيتامين والعلامة التجارية له

17- هل تناولت الفيتامينات قبل 3 أشهر من تاريخ اليوم؟

(1) لا (2) نعم

إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم، يرجى تحديد نوع الفيتامين والعلامة التجارية له

ب- خاص بالباحثة - قياسات الجسم

- طول المشاركة؟ \_\_\_\_\_ سم
- حساب مؤشر كتلة الجسم \_\_\_\_\_ م<sup>2</sup> كجم
- نسبة الهيموغلوبين السكري الحالية \_\_\_\_\_ مستوى الكالسيوم mg/dL \_\_\_\_\_
- وزن المشاركة؟ \_\_\_\_\_

تاريخ الاختبار \_\_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_\_/\_\_\_\_\_

مناسبة  غير مناسبة  رقم المشاركة .....



استبيان المعلومات للمرحلة الثانية  
(المقابلة الثانية)

أ- خاص بالمشاركة:  
معلومات أساسية

الاسم:..... رقم المشاركة:.....

العنوان:.....

الهاتف:..... تاريخ اليوم:...../...../.....

1- نحن نعلم أنه من الصعب تناول الأدوية بانتظام، كم عدد المرات التي لم تتناولين فيها أقراص الفيتامين؟

(1) مرة في الأسبوع (2) مرتان في الأسبوع (3) 3 مرات أو أكثر في (4) لم أتناولها مطلقًا  
الأسبوع

2- كم عدد المرات التي لم تتذكرين فيها تسجيل تناول أقراص الدواء الخاص بك في المفكرة؟

(1) مرة في الأسبوع (2) مرتان في الأسبوع (3) 3 مرات أو أكثر في (4) لم أسجلها مطلقًا  
الأسبوع

3- هل تم وصف أي أدوية جديدة لك منذ أن بدأت في تناول مكملات الفيتامينات، وإذا كان الأمر كذلك، يرجى تحديد الأدوية الموصوفة؟

(1) لا (2) نعم

إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم، يرجى التحديد

.....  
.....

4- هل توقفتين عن تناول أية أدوية موصوفة منذ أن بدأتين في تناول الأقراص؟

(1) لا (2) نعم

إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم، يرجى التوضيح

.....  
.....

6- هل تغيرت جرعات الأدوية التي تتناولونها منذ أن بدأتين في تناول الأقراص؟

(1) لا (2) نعم

إذا كانت الإجابة بنعم، يرجى التوضيح

6- هل تناولت مكملاً فيتامينياً بخلاف تلك المقدّمة أثناء الدراسة؟

(1) لا (2) نعم

إذا كانت الإجابة نعم، يرجى التوضيح

7- هل عانيت من أي من الحالات الطبية التالية في الأسابيع الـ 16 الأخيرة؟ ضعي دائرة حول أي حالة تعاني منها.

(1) الفشل الكلوي (2) سوء الامتصاص المعوي (مثل مرض كرون، والتهاب القولون) (3) مرض الغدة الدرقية

(4) فرط كالسيوم الدم (5) أمراض أخرى، يرجى

تحديدتها.

8- هل أنت حامل؟

(1) لا (2) نعم

9- هل بدأت أيّة حميات غذائية خاصة؟

(1) لا (نعم)

إذا كانت الإجابة نعم، يرجى التوضيح

10- بصفة عامة، كيف تصفين حالة داء السكري خلال

الأسابيع الـ 16 الأخيرة؟

(1) أفضل من ذي قبل (2) أسوأ من ذي قبل

(3) لم تتغير

11- هل هناك تشخيص لأيّ حالات أخرى لديك؟

• وزن المشاركة؟ \_\_\_\_\_ كجم

• وزن المشاركة؟ \_\_\_\_\_ كجم

• وزن المشاركة؟ \_\_\_\_\_ كجم

ب- خاص بالباحث - قياسات الجسم

• وزن المشاركة؟ \_\_\_\_\_ كجم

- طول المشاركة؟ \_\_\_\_\_ سم
- حساب مؤشر كتلة الجسم \_\_\_\_\_ م<sup>2</sup>
- معدل ال AGEs \_\_\_\_\_

رقم المشاركة.....

#### قائمة المراجعة:

- إكمال الاستبيان
- إعادة الأقرص
- إعادة الجدول
- قياسات الجسم
- أخذ عينة دم